





Brit. 420 d



The R.<sup>t</sup> Hon.<sup>ble</sup> James O'Hara  
L<sup>d</sup> Baron of Tyrawley  
& Bar.<sup>n</sup> of Kilemaine



<36609153030010

<36609153030010

Bayer. Staatsbibliothek







# MEMOIRS

OF

## IRELAND

FROM THE

Restoration, to the Present Times.

### CONTAINING

- I. An Account of the Designs of the *Tories* in *England* and *Ireland*, to ruin the Protestant Interest there, by breaking the Act of Settlement, and other Acts made for its Security, in 1660, & seq.
- II. A Conspiracy to massacre the Protestants, in 1674.
- III. A Plot for a *French* Invasion, and to betray the strong Cities and Ports to the Invaders.
- IV. The Debates concerning that Plot in the Parliament of *England*, and the Proceedings against the Earl of *Tyrone*, and others thereupon.
- V. *Tyrconnel's* Cruel and Arbitrary Government.
- VI. The Tyrannical Reign of the late King *James*, and his Treaty with *Lewis* the XIVth, to deliver up that Kingdom to him.
- VII. Some Facts of the Wars in *Ireland* in 1689, 1690, 1691.

*Never before Printed.*

With Lists of King *James's* Officers Civil and Military; of his Popish Parliament in 1689, and of King *William's* Parliament in 1692.

---

By the AUTHOR of the *Secret History of Europe*.

---

L O N D O N:

Printed for J. ROBERTS, near the *Oxford-Arms* in *Warwick-Lane*.  
MDCCXVI.



Brit. 420 d



362



To the Right Honourable

*WILLIAM*

*Lord Cadogan ;*

Baron of *READING ;*

Colonel of the Second Regiment  
of FOOT-GUARDS ; Lieutenant-Ge-  
neral of His Majesty's Armies ; His  
Majesty's Ambassador Extraordinary  
and Plenipotentiary to the States-  
General of the *United Provinces ;*  
Knight of the Noble Order of the  
*Thistle ;* and One of His Majesty's  
most Honourable Privy-Council.

*My LORD,*



H O' I have not the Honour  
to be personally known to  
Your LORDSHIP, yet I  
flatter my self, Your LORD-  
SHIP has heard of my Zeal  
in the Service of that Great  
and Good Cause , for which You have so of-  
ten fought with equal Glory and Success.



## ii DEDICATION.

'Tis impossible for any *Briton* to be a Stranger to your Fame ; which is known to, and admir'd by as many Nations, as are known to us.

Your LORDSHIP's Glorious Actions in *Germany* and *Flanders*, in the Service of your Country and her Confederates, distinguish'd You among an Army of Generals. Your Conduct was always as Eminent as your Courage : And whether Your LORDSHIP mark'd out an Encampment for a Mighty Host ; whether You charg'd the Numerous Squadrons of a Warlike Enemy ; whether You commanded the Assault in the most Desperate Siege , or deliberated Coolly in the most Arduous Councils of the War or the State ; Your Wisdom and your Valour have been equally Conspicuous, and Your Illustrious Character been every where equally Honour'd and Esteem'd.

It was with the greatest Pleasure , that all King *GEORGE*'s Faithful Subjects saw Your LORDSHIP advanc'd to the Dignity of *PEERAGE* , justly due to your Loyalty to your King, and your Love to your Country. Your LORDSHIP wanted not the Favour of a Faction, to procure it for You ; and wou'd, with Disdain, have refus'd the



## DEDICATION. iii

the Offer of it in a Crowd, and to serve a Turn. Your Generous Soul wou'd have scorn'd a Title, which was the Gift of a *Corrupt Minister*. As You had the best Claim to it by your Merit, so was it the Free Reward of a most Grateful and Gracious Prince, whose Throne You had been so highly instrumental to Establish; in putting an End to a Rebellion, which struck at its Foundation.

It has been Your LORDSHIP's Happiness never to have had an Enemy, but what was at the same Time an Enemy to your Country. Your LORDSHIP has always made the Publick Welfare the Guide of your Actions; and those that wish well to the Publick, must consequently have the same Good Wishes for Your LORDSHIP. Thus You find the Number of your Friends among the Best and Bravest of *Britons*; while your Enemies are only to be found among *Traytors* and *Rebels*.

They cannot help Hating, what they cannot help Fearing: For they assure themselves, as long as *Faction* and *Sedition* are at Work, so long will You be always at Hand to defeat and chastise them.

Wou'd



## iv DEDICATION.

Wou'd one think it, *My LORD*, that there shou'd be a Wretch in *Britain*, so vile as to be your Enemy, merely because You are a Friend to the Greatest Hero upon Earth, the Victorious Duke of *MARLBOROUGH*? Yet such Wretches there are. And why should we wonder at it, in an Age, when the Notions of Good and Evil have been confounded; when Vice has been put in the Place of Virtue; when Religion is sunk into Rebellion; when Liberty has lost its Beauty, and Slavery boasts of its Charms?

The Treatise I presume to lay at Your *LORDSHIP*'s Feet, will expose the Wicked Designs of the Faction, Enemies to the *Revolution*; as they have Respect to an Island, where Your *LORDSHIP* first took Arms, in Defence of the Church and Liberties of *England* and *Ireland*.

It will there be shewn, that those who declare now against *Revolution-Principles*, did long before fall in with all Measures which strengthen'd the *Popish* Interest in both Kingdoms: And that the Selling us to *France*, and Betraying us to *Rome*, has been the Reigning Scheme ever since the *Restoration*.

Thanks



# DEDICATION. v

Thanks be to God we have a New Deliverer, and a New Defender of our Protestant Faith; surrounded by most Faithful and Able Ministers, by Wise and Valiant Generals; who has the Prayers of the best Christians, the Hearts of the best People, and the Hands of the best Soldiers in the World, on his Side: While on that of his Enemies, we meet with nothing but Idolatry, Ignorance, Impotence and Despair.

If there is any Thing in these Sheets, which Your LORDSHIP shall think worth your Acceptance, I must impute it to Your LORDSHIP's Affection to the Subject; which, with your Natural Humanity and Goodness, may incline You to overlook the Errors of an Author, whose Design is so Honest, and so Laudable his Endeavours to accomplish it.

I shou'd now take Delight to enter on the more Private Scenes of Your LORDSHIP's Active Life, and speak of the Graces which render your Conversation so desirable to Persons of the Highest Distinction and Worth; but that would be a very vain Attempt, after the Beautiful Picture we have seen of it, carrying with it the Royal Stamp, in that Excellent Preamble to Your LORDSHIP's Patent;



# vi DEDICATION.

tent ; to which, however, the Truth gives  
as great a Sanction as the Authority.

I am, with the most profound Respect,

**My LORD,**

**Your LORDSHIP'S**

**Most Humble,**

**Most Obedient,**

**AND**

**Most Devoted Servant.**



MEMOIRS  
OF  
IRELAND,  
DURING THE  
Four Last Reigns.

HAVING in my *Secret Histories of Europe, the Memoirs of Scotland, and Arcana Gallica*, endeavour'd to shew what have been the Ill Designs of the *Papists* and their Abettors in *England, Scotland, and France*, against the Religion and Liberty of *Great Britain*; I shall now take a View of *Ireland*; and we shall there find Popery triumphant, even under Protestant Princes, at least, those that call'd themselves Protestants, and the Defenders of their Faith. In this I have

B respect



Respect chiefly to the Reign of King *Charles II.* when the *Irish* Papists had all the Encouragement the Court cou'd give them, by means of the *French* King's Mediation for them. The *Act of Settlement* soon after the Restoration had sufficiently humbled them, and had King *Charles* suffer'd his Governors to have held a strict Rein over them, *Popery* had in all probability been in as languishing a Condition by this Time in *Ireland*, as it is in *England*. But that King, who if he was of any Religion was of the *Popish* in his Heart, being fond of ruling as his Brother of *France* did, by *Will* and *Pleasure*, rather than by *Law* and *Justice*, and knowing the *Papists* wou'd flatter him with Arbitrary Power, in return for the Favours he bestow'd upon them, began to practise with them of *Ireland* to carry his Point first there, that by weakening the *Protestant Interest* in that Kingdom, he might give a Mortal Blow to it in *England* also, and establish a *Despotick Government* in the State, on the Ruin of the *Reformation* in the Church.

Nothing better cou'd be expected from his Brother King *James*, who was a profess'd and bigotted Papist; and what Havock he made with the Religion, Laws and Liberties of *Ireland*, will appear in the following Pages treating of his Reign.

When the Tories in *England*, by their Treachery and Artifices at any Time got into Places of Power in the two succeeding Kings; they had immediately an Eye to the *Irish* Papists, as one of their greatest Strengths in the Three Kingdoms. They protected and cherish'd them, and had rendred the Security of the *Irish* Protestants almost as precarious as 'twas in the two preceding



preceding Reigns : By what wicked Means and Instruments I shall now proceed to set forth.

Scarce was King *Charles II.* settled upon the *English* Throne, when the Papists of *Ireland* began to recover themselves out of the state of Despair wherein they were left by *Cromwel's* Conquest, and to conceive Hopes of regaining their lost Ground. The first Instance of his favouring them was, in the first Act past in the Parliament of *Ireland* : For whereas the Lord *Santry*, then Lord Chief Justice, made an Excellent and Learned Speech to the Privy-Council, to shew the Reasonableness and Justice of trying Titles to Estates by the Common Law, and not leaving the *Irish* Papists to a Court of Claims erected on purpose ; for that they wou'd more easily procure such a Court to be influenced by the Ministry, than Juries of Twelve Protestants each, who shou'd hear the fair Proofs of their Treason and Murders, for which their Estates were forfeited : In Opposition to him appear'd Sir *Nicholas Plunket*, a Knight of the Pope's making, and he was so favourably heard by the Privy-Council, that they got the Act of Settlement pass'd with a Clause for a Court of Claims, which in a great Measure prevented the good Effects of that Act. The King had made Three Worthy Persons Lords Justices of *Ireland*,

Sir *Maurice Eustace*, Lord Chancellor.

The Earl of *Montrath*.

The Earl of *Orrery*.

Who were all zealous for the Protestant Interest ; but the Duke of *York* having got the Duke of



*Ormond* to his side, soon procur'd their Commis-  
 sion to be taken from them, and the Duke of  
*Ormond* to be appointed Lord Lieutenant: This  
 Lord, in the Dispute between the Lord *Santry*  
 and Sir *Nicholas Plunket* before the Privy-Coun-  
 cil, joyn'd in with the latter, as did also the  
 Earl of *Anglesey*; and their Weight it was which  
 carry'd a Clause so fatal to the Security of the  
 Protestants of *Ireland*. For with their Estates the  
 Papists recover'd their Power, which increas'd  
 daily by the Countenance the Duke of *York*  
 and his Brother, by his means, gave them.  
 When it was debated in the *English* Privy-Coun-  
 cil, whom to send to *Ireland* to succeed the Lords  
 Justices, 'twas resolv'd, that my Lord *Robarts*  
 should go thither Lord Deputy. It was ob-  
 jected to the Duke of *Ormond*, that he was ac-  
 quainted with, and related to several of the  
 Chief of the *Irish* Nobility, and consequently,  
 that it must be expected that he wou'd not act  
 so vigorously against their Interests in this Jun-  
 cture, which was reason enough for the Duke  
 of *York* to persuade the King his Brother not  
 to let the Lord *Robarts* go Deputy to *Ireland*, but  
 to send the Duke of *Ormond* Lord Lieutenant  
 which was accordingly done in the Year  
 1662.

It must be own'd, that when my Lord *Or-  
 mond* saw what the Duke of *York* drove at by  
 protecting the *Irish* Papists, no less than the  
 destroying the Protestant Religion and Liberties  
 of that Kingdom, wherein he had so large a Pro-  
 perty, his Grace disapointed the Duke of *York*'s  
 Expectation, and appear'd zealous for the In-  
 terests of the Protestants.

In the mean time, the Court of Chancery went  
 on, deciding Causes in Favour of the Papists.

One



One *Rainsford* was the first in that Commission; Him Colonel *Richard Talbot*, afterwards Earl of *Tyrconnel*, engag'd on the side of the Papists, and got him to pass Claims for Estates purchas'd by him of such Papists as had no Friends of their own to sollicite for them, nor Titles to those Estates. *Talbot* was Agent for the *Irish* Papists at the Court of *England*. They rais'd Money amongst them to support him and his Credit there, and to enable him to manage *Rainsford* as he pleas'd. When a Cause appear'd very black before the Commissioners of Claims, *Talbot* got recommendatory Letters from the Ministers in *England*, to those Commissioners, to pass the Claims founded upon it. Nay, so partial were they, that when any Papists who had prov'd their Innocence in *Oliver's* Court of Claims, came before this to have their Titles pass'd, they declar'd them guilty, purely in Opposition to *Cromwel's* Commissioners. This Partiality went so far, that the Knight of *Kerry*, a Catholick, who had been very firm to the *English* Interest, and instrumental in saving many Protestants, having for this reason had his Estate restor'd to him by *Oliver*, these Commissioners wou'd have taken it from him, had he not got a Clause enter'd in an Act of Parliament, to except his Title out of their Commission, and to confirm it to him.

When the Rebellion of some of the Claimers cou'd not be deny'd, nor their Guilt receive any Palliation, the greater Men among them took their Claims to themselves, and by their Interest at Court got Titles to their Estates confirm'd by the Commissioners. The Earl of *Clancarty*, the Earl of *Clanricard*, the Earl of *Carlingford*, the Lord *Castle Dillon*, and many more pass'd their



Claims for twice more than ever they had before the Rebellion : And yet these Commissioners were *stanch Churchmen*, Protestants of the High-flying Order, such rare ones as *Higgins* and *Phipps* in our Times ; their Zeal for the Church of *England* was flaming, and so was their Love to the Papists. Very consistent Creatures these in their Principles.

Whereas by the Act for paying of Quit-Rent to the Crown for all Forfeited Lands, the *English* in some Places paid as much as those Lands were worth, the Papists were not only eas'd, but for the most part got Grants of Remissions, by means of the Duke of *York*. Tho' these Things do not seem immediately to strike at the Reform'd Religion ; yet that it did wound it, will be demonstrated by the Report of a Judicious Author, of that Nation, who writing of these Things at the Time they were doing, has these Expressions.

To this height had the Popish Design advanced itself, at a Juncture when the English Interest seem'd not only to carry the Preeminence, but even to have reach'd the Meridian of her Triumph at Court ; and tho' it was believ'd upon the King's Restoration there cou'd not have been the Twentieth Part of Ireland gain'd from the English ; yet what with the Thirds taken at one blow from the English, and by Nominees, and other Stratagems of State, there was almost one half of the Kingdom in Value lost, notwithstanding at the same time the most Innocent of the Irish were depriv'd of their Estates, and the greatest Rebels got more than their own. This was the first step advanc'd for the Introduction of Popery into that Kingdom ; and notwithstanding the small Progress it had then seemingly made, it so far encourag'd, even in the Time



*Time of its Infancy, the most considerable of the Irish, as to often intimate to the English, that in a short time the Protestants and they must be of one Religion.*

Upon this, I have read the following Story: That in the Year 1668. Talbot, Brother to Tyrconnel, and Titular Archbishop of Dublin, landing at a Place call'd the Skerish, within Twelve Miles of that City, was very hospitably entertain'd by one Captain Coddington, at whose House he lodg'd all Night. The next Morning he took him aside, and after the most affectionate Expressions of Kindness, ask'd him *What Title he had to that Estate*, for that he observ'd he had expended considerably upon its Improvement. Coddington answer'd, *'Twas an Old Estate belonging to the Earl of Twomond*. Talbot reply'd, *That's nothing, it belong'd to the Church, and wou'd be taken away*. He then advis'd him to lay out no more upon it, but get what he could, and desert it.

The Duke of Ormond having given many Causes of Distaste to the Duke of York, and his Papists, by his Conduct in Ireland, they resolv'd to get him remov'd from the Government; and to procure it, did their utmost to revive an old Animosity between him and the Duke of Buckingham, then in Favour with the King. They found Means to accomplish their Ends, and the latter fell in with those that were for sending a new Lord Lieutenant to Ireland. The Person they pitch'd upon, was the Lord Robarts, whose Temper they knew to be such, as would prompt him invidiously to inspect into, or create Faults in the Government of the Duke of Ormond; especially after he had been for-



merly disappointed of the same Post, in Favour of the Duke, and had conceiv'd on that Account, an irreconcilable Prejudice against him. Besides, he was of a vindictive Nature, and would be sure to revenge upon Ormond's Friends, the Injury he thought he had done him himself. Now those Friends of Ormond, being, at that time, Friends to the Protestant Interest in Ireland, any Governor, who would take care to mortify them on any Account, was acceptable to the Popish Party. But when he came to Ireland, he did not let his Resentment prevail over his Principles, which were Protestant. He acted like a good Governor, and good Englishman, and was preparing Matters for a thorough Reformation in that Kingdom, by discountenancing every Person and Thing, which gave Countenance to Popery. So the Papists got him remov'd in half a Years Time, and the Lord Berkley was sent Deputy in his Room; a Man, of whose Inclinations to their Interest, says the above-mention'd Author, the Popish Party had the most convincing Instances. Of this Colonel Talbot was so sensible, that no sooner was the Lord Berkley arriv'd in Ireland, than he leaves the Court of England, and follows him thither, as looking upon his Presence more necessary at Dublin, than at London; and that he cou'd do the Papists more Service at Home, now there was such a Deputy there, than Abroad. He did not appear publickly, but retir'd to a House Three Miles from Dublin, where, with his Brother, the Titular Archbishop, and others of the Faction, he held secret Councils for advancing their Cause. In this they were  
 assisted



assisted by Sir *Ellis Leighton*, Secretary to the new Lord Lieutenant, who often came privately to them. This Man was the same the Duke of *York* got to be sent to *France*, to adjust some Differences between the Courts of *England* and *France*, about the Capture of *English* Ships by *French* Privateers; and he was so far from getting Satisfaction for the Damages the *English* Merchants had sustain'd, that he serv'd only to increase it, by plundering them himself, taking Bribes from them to do their Business, and then abandoning their Interests to the *French* so shamefully, that upon many repeated Complaints against him, the Court was forc'd to recall him. He was not a profest Papist, but just such another Churchman as *Phipps*, and the rest of *Sacheverel's* Advocates. He was a stanch *Tory*, and an inveterate Enemy to Law, Liberty, and Fanaticism.

The Steps that this Governor, and his Secretary took, agree so exactly with the Measures taken by *Phipps*, and his Masters, lately, that one may be sure the End they all drove at was the same, to establish *Tyranny* and *Idolatry* in that Kingdom first, and in this afterwards. They first attempted to put the Commissions of Peace into Popish Hands, knowing how much that wou'd influence the People at Elections, and all other Occasions, where their Votes were necessary. They pretended to do this in Performance of a private Treaty between King *Charles* the Second, and the *French* King, in his Exile, by which King *Charles* oblig'd himself, to restore to the Irish their Religion, and their Estates. Neither the  
Deputy,



Deputy, nor his Secretary, made any Secret of this Treaty, but in prosecuting of it, put the most zealous and bigotted Papists into the Commissions of the Peace; who accordingly behav'd themselves so insolently, and arbitrarily, that they became odious, even to the judicious of their own Party. *Phipps*, when he came to *Ireland*, durst not make profess Papists Justices of the Peace, but he chose for such Commissions, the most suspected Converts; Men, who to disguise their Designs, took upon them the Name of Protestants, but were observ'd to herd still with the Papists, and promote their Interests when it lay in their Power.

What he did with respect to the Corporation of *Dublin*, how he despis'd their Charter, and invaded their Rights, is too fresh in all our Memoirs, to need any Repetition here. The Addresses from several Counties, Cities, and Boroughs, make mention of him by Name, as the great Enemy and Persecutor of that Protestant City. He refus'd to confirm the Choice they made of their Magistrates, and would have the Mayor, and Court of Aldermen, submit to the arbitrary Commands of his Masters, or himself. He did his utmost to oblige them not to chuse their Recorder, *Mr. Forster*, for one of their Representatives, and even to have them out him of his Place, to make room for one of his Creatures. This he cou'd not do openly, and by any Colour of Law, and therefore did his Emissaries vilify and insult the worthy Recorder, blacken him in their Reports, and expose him to the Fury of the Rabble. How the Lord *Berkley*,  
and



and Sir *Ellis Leighton*, proceeded in the same Courſes, I am now about to relate ; that all *Englishmen* may know what Mark to ſet upon ſuch as ſhall act in the ſame manner in the Government of *Ireland*.

The Court had got an Act of Parliament paſs'd, about the Year 1670, to enable the Lord Lieutenant, and Privy Council of *Ireland*, to regulate Corporations. 'Twas procur'd under Pretence of removing all ſuch Members of them, as were found to be Popiſhly inclin'd, but with a real Deſign to remove all ſuch as were not. The City of *Dublin* being the beſt Security of the Proteſtant Intereſt in *Ireland*, the Deputy, and his Secretary, reſolv'd to fall firſt upon the Capital of the Kingdom ; which having dealt with as they wou'd, 'twou'd be eaſy to manage all other Corporations. After ſeveral private Conferences with the Chiefs of the Popiſh and Tory Party at Court, Orders were ſent to the Lord Mayor, and Aldermen of *Dublin*, to call a new Common-Council, which they knew would irritate the Citizens, and perhaps occaſion a Tumult. In ſuch Caſe, they had the *Soldiers* at Command, and might pretend to ſome ſhow of Reaſon for governing them by the Sword, and not by Law. The Common-Council then in Being, were compos'd of the Principal Citizens, ſuch as had moſt Intereſt in preſerving Liberty, as having moſt Property to loſe by the Loſs of it. Theſe Men, the Courtiers knew, wou'd never conſent to the turning out the Aldermen who were not acceptable to them ; and as there were no hopes of bringing that City under a Popiſh Government, while the Court of Aldermen conſiſted



consisted of Men, who had been noted for keeping out Papists from the City Freedom, so they put them upon calling a New Council, whom they hop'd so to Pack, as to get them to do whatever should be requir'd of them. In this they had Two Views; if the Aldermen did obey their Orders, the Citizens would be enrag'd against them, for giving their Assent to so dangerous a Novelty; and if they did not obey their Orders, they might treat them as disaffected to the Government. But the Court of Aldermen giving ready Obedience to their Injunctions, the Deputy, and his Secretary's Emissaries, infus'd into the Populace, an Opinion of the Treachery of Sir *William Davis*, then Recorder of *Dublin*, a Man of great Worth. The chief of these Court Agents, was *Nevil Payne*, afterwards taken up, and thrown into *Newgate* at *London*, for *Coleman's Plot*. He was sent over to *Ireland* by *Coleman*, to assist Sir *Ellis Leighton*, in carrying on the Popish Designs there, and Sir *Ellis* made him his Under-Secretary. This Traytor appear'd in all Publick Places, and his Business was to vilify the Recorder, and those Aldermen that had shewn most Zeal for the Preservation of the Protestant Interest in *Ireland*. He caus'd it to be reported, that Sir *William Davis*, and even the Lord Primate, then also Lord Chancellor, advis'd the Lord *Berkley* to Model the Corporation of *Dublin*; and himself, in all Companies, confirm'd this false Report. By this Means he grew so popular in the City, that he was look'd upon as one of their best Friends, and they made Application to him to be their Agent at Court. They advanc'd  
Money



Money for him, and gave him a good Sum to present to Sir *Ellis Leighton*, who soon after introduc'd the Lord Mayor, Alderman *Tolly*, and the Two Sheriffs, to the Lord *Berkley*, who did not stick to say, as *Nevil* had done, that the beforemention'd Orders were given by Advice of the Lord Primate, and the Recorder, Sir *William Davis*. This being told to the leading Men among the People, with Insinuations that the Aldermen endeavour'd to break in upon their Liberties, and keep the Government of the City in their own Hands, the Populace, who before lov'd and honour'd them, as Defenders of their Constitution, now exclaim'd against them, as Betrayers of it; and by these Methods, were prepar'd to Elect such Common-Council Men, as were grateful to the Court, and would vote for the Removal of those Aldermen from their Bench, that were ungrateful to them. The Lord Mayor and Sheriffs, were gain'd by the Courtiers; and where should the Consultation be held for the Management of this difficult Affair, but at Colonel *Talbot's* House; where, besides *Talbot*, were present, his Brother, the Titular Archbishop, Sir *Nicholas Plunket*, *Tolly*, the Lord Mayor, and the Two Sheriffs. Thus here's a Consult between *rank Papists*, and *rank Tories*, by Instructions of a High-Church Deputy, to destroy the Liberties of the City of *Dublin*. For 'twas here resolv'd, that the Lord Mayor, and Sheriffs, should call a new Common-Council, and that they should turn out the Recorder, and such Aldermen, as were opposite to the *Romish* Party. Pursuant to this Project, a new Common-Council was summon'd by the Authority of the Lord Mayor, and Sheriffs



riffs only. The Court of Aldermen sat at the same Time, and being unanimous in their Resolutions, to stand by their own and the City's Rights, the Common-Council cou'd not proceed effectually to answer the Expectations of the Court. For no Act of theirs was good, without the Consent of the Aldermen, whom the Courtiers were in hopes to divide; but this Irregularity rather help'd to unite them, and the Lord Mayor sent to the Lord Deputy for new Instructions, keeping, in the mean while, the Common-Council shut up together. The Lord Deputy hearing what was past, sent Directions to the Mayor, and Sheriffs, that one of the latter, with several of the Commons, should go into the Aldermen's Court, and present a Petition to them, to turn out Sir *William Davis*, and Seven of the Aldermen; which was rejected by the Votes of Two and Twenty Aldermen; Two indigent Brethren only, proving false on this Occasion. The Lord Mayor finding this Method would not do, undertook to manage the Matter without the Aldermen, contrary to all Law. He summon'd a Common-Council privately, and they, in a tumultuous Manner, turn'd out the Seven Aldermen, whom the Court had taken Offence against, and put Seven of the Rabble into their Places. They also made Sir *Ellis Leighton* Recorder. Upon this, Papists were advanc'd into the Common-Council, and not long after, a Plot was discover'd, for destroying all the Protestants in *Ireland*, by a Second Popish Massacre.

I shall give one Instance of the Encouragement Popery met with from this Deputy, and his Creatures.



tures. *Talbot*, the Titular Archbishop of *Dublin*, resolving to celebrate a High Mass, on Occasion of the promising Hopes of the Popish Affairs in *Ireland*, apply'd to the Lord Lieutenant for some Hangings of the Castle, Silver Candlesticks, Plate, and other Utensils, necessary for the pompous Celebration of that *Romish* Ceremony. Sir *Ellis Leighton*, was the Man who procur'd these Utensils to be sent him, and he order'd the Messenger to carry with him this Compliment to *Talbot*, *That he hop'd to have High Mass at Christ-Church at Christmas.*

Having made mention of a *Massacre* intended by the Papists, I shall give an Account of it in the Words of an Author, who wrote of the *Irish* Affairs, chiefly from his own Knowledge of the Events there, and I do it, that I may not be charg'd with giving into Visions, and frightening my Readers with Political Chimeras. The Papists and Tories have with great Success endeavour'd to turn all their Plots into Ridicule. And when a courteous Reader comes to that part of History which relates to the Discovery of them, he thinks he cannot maintain his Character of Grave and Wise, unless he shakes his Head, and crys, *There's nothing in it, I must have better Proof to believe it.* To shew such a Man, I think my self, at least, as wise as he, I shall repeat what my Author says of this intended *Massacre*, and leave it to him to give what Credit to it the fair Relation of it deserves.

“ The Priests, by Directions from their Superiors, *says he*, order'd their several Congregations at Mass, That at such a Time, every Roman Catholick should fix over their Doors

“ 2



“ a Cross made of Straw. The People were  
 “ curious to understand the reason of this Or-  
 “ der ; but the matter was carry’d with so much  
 “ Secrecy, that the Priests themselves, ’tis be-  
 “ liev’d, knew no more than that ’twas design’d  
 “ to bless the Peoples Houses. This was ge-  
 “ nerally perform’d, and at the same time vast  
 “ Multitudes of Priests came from beyond Sea,  
 “ who as appears by the Sequel, were better  
 “ acquainted with the bottom of this black and  
 “ damnable Intrigue, than generally the poor  
 “ Ignorant Priests of *Ireland* were, to whom the  
 “ Helish Conclave at *Rome* did not think fit  
 “ to communicate a Matter of this private and  
 “ great Importance : For one of these Foreign  
 “ Priests finding Houses which had not Crosses  
 “ fix’d at their Doors, he warn’d the People  
 “ with great earnestness to put them up, telling  
 “ them the Omission of it might be their Ruin,  
 “ tho’ he would not name to them the parti-  
 “ cular Instance wherein. Another of them,  
 “ more open-hearted than the rest, acquaints  
 “ a Friend of his with the Design ; which be-  
 “ ing by him communicated to another, and  
 “ this other acquainting some Friend of his,  
 “ at last, by this Relation of it to several  
 “ Hands, the Matter was so far divulg’d, that  
 “ it was impossible to conceal it any longer  
 “ from being publickly known. The Plot was  
 “ form’d after the ensuing Manner. This Sig-  
 “ nal of the Cross, was to distinguish the Pa-  
 “ pists from the Protestants, when the bloody  
 “ Massacre was to be perpetrated ; where no  
 “ Cross was found on the Door, all within the  
 “ House, Men, Women, and Children, were  
 “ to be Butcher’d on a certain Day, and their  
 “ Houses



“ Houses burnt. Intimation of this Design be-  
 “ ing given to the Magistracy, Search was  
 “ made, and Crosses accordingly found at most  
 “ of the Papists Doors in the Province of *Mun-*  
 “ *ster*. They were so little, that the Protestants  
 “ took no notice of them. The Priest, who  
 “ discover’d the Plot first, ran away, and was  
 “ no more heard of; and the Government in  
 “ *Ireland* was then so extreamly bias’d, that no  
 “ Encouragement was given to a farther Inspe-  
 “ ction into this horrid Conspiracy; such as  
 “ were active and industrious in laying it open,  
 “ had their Cattle stoln from them, and were  
 “ threaten’d to have their Houses burnt; which,  
 “ together with the Connivance of the Govern-  
 “ ment, put a stop to any farther Discovery.

This happen’d about the Year 1672; and ’tis  
 observable, that whenever any stanch Tory had  
 the Government of *Ireland*, a Massacre, or a  
 Conspiracy for a Massacre is his Attendant.  
 When *Strafford* had, by his encouraging the  
 Papists, put it into their Heads to throw off their  
 Subjection to *England*, and Murder all the *En-*  
*glish* they could come at, immediately follow’d  
 the grand Rebellion, and the Sacrifice of  
 200000 Protestants to *Romish* Revenge; and  
 what may be the Consequence of trusting such  
 Men as *Leighton*, or *Phipps*, with the Manage-  
 ment of Affairs in *Ireland*? who can think of it  
 without trembling? for they both of ’em  
 encourag’d the Papists as much as *Strafford*  
 did.

The *Irish* Protestants had Reason to be  
 alarm’d at these Proceedings of the Court,  
 with Reference to the Corporation of *Dublin*,  
 who sent Sir *William Davis* to *London*, to repre-  
 sent



sent to the King a State of their Grievances : Sir *William* apply'd himself to the Earl of *Shaftsbury*, and set forth the Conduct of the Lord *Berkley* so amply, that that Earl swore the Lord Lieutenant is a Mad-Man. Tho' the Discovery of the Plot was suppress'd, as has been said, yet the Noise of it rais'd great Clamours in *England*, especially when Sir *William Davis's* Errand was known here; and the *English* were so generally offended with the Lord *Berkley's* Government, that the Court were oblig'd to remove him, and the Earl of *Essex* was sent to *Ireland* to supply his Place as Lord Lieutenant; and his Lordship carry'd himself with so much Prudence and Courage, that the Protestant Interest did not suffer during his Government, notwithstanding the Papists continu'd their Designs against it. The greatest Attempt they made of that kind, was in endeavouring by the Duke of *York's* Interest, to get the Revenues of *Ireland* to be Farm'd out to Papists; by which Means they wou'd become Masters of all the Sea-Ports, and have 1500 Officers in Pay, fit for their Purpose, and at their Devotion. They durst not undertake this Matter directly, but by Side Winds; and to that End they engag'd Sir *William Petty*, a Man of a great Estate, to appear as a Farmer, to set aside the Protestant Farmers, and get Papists put in their Places. Sir *William* was no Papist, but a stanch *Tory*, and that the *Irish* thought would do their Business as well. They promis'd him, if he would join with such Men as they would recommend to him, he should have their Interest with the Duke to remove the old Farmers, and put himself, and new ones, in their Places. Thus would all the Money of *Ireland* pass through



through Popish Hands, and the Temptation of Gain, prevail'd upon Sir *William Petty* to give into this Project. The Earl of *Essex* foreseeing what wou'd be the Consequences of it, oppos'd it as much as consist'd with his own Safety; for he found the Duke of *York* was at the bottom, and knew that all Opposition to him was in vain, unless manag'd with great Art, which he experienc'd more particularly, when he heard, that for his obstructing the new Farm, his Removal was talk'd of at Court; so he got Leave to go thither, leaving the Lord Primate, and the Earl of *Granard*, Lords Justices. When the Earl of *Essex* came to *London*, he made his Court to the Duke of *York* so successfully, that he got into his good Graces; an unquestionable Proof of which, was the Confidence he put in him; for thinking himself sure of him, he made no Scruple to tell him freely, he expected he wou'd forward the new Farm, and give his Protection to the Agent for it, *Thomas Sheridan*, of whom more hereafter.

Sir *William Petty*, and his Brother Farmers, having thus gain'd their Ends, they fell to the Work they were set upon, which was, to employ Papists in all the Branches of the Revenue, which they did accordingly, and made even Priests Collectors of the Chimney-Money. The Earl of *Essex* returning to his Post in *Ireland*, saw all this, but cou'd not tell how to prevent it, without losing the Duke of *York's* Favour, which at that Juncture was necessary for him to keep in his Office, as that was necessary for the Preservation of the Protestant Religion in *Ireland*; at last he thought of a way to put a stop to those dangerous and violent Proceedings of theirs, by disputing the Security they had  
C 2 given.



given. This he did not think fit to appear in himself, but put the Lord *Granard* upon it, and he mov'd at the Council Board, that *Inspection should be made into the Security of the Farmers*. The Privy Counsellors fell in with this Motion, which the Earl of *Essex* seem'd to oppose, and gave Notice of what he himself had concerted with his Confidents, to the Duke. Thus in Appearance, he himself put a stop to that Inspection, which was mov'd by his own Procurement. However, the Motion prepar'd the way for such an Inspection, when the Clamour against the Farmers increas'd, and with good Reason; for what said Sir *William Petty* himself of them, *They were Men pick'd up in the Streets, with this Disadvantage, that take the first Seven Men you meet, and they shall exceed these for every Thing but Cheating*. The Cry against them for running away with the Kingdom's Money, increasing daily, the Earl was forc'd to agree with the Privy-Council, and as if over-born with their Importunity, consents that a Memorial against the Farmers should be sent to Court. The Charge was so flagrant, the Grievances they occasion'd to the Subject so notorious, their Poverty so apparent, that a Commission of Inspection could not be deny'd. Upon the Receipt of which, the Earl made such Commissioners, as by keeping a strict Eye upon the Farmers, prevented their doing the Mischief they intended. *Sheridon*, their Agent, finding their Designs were all frustrated by this Commission, threw up his Agency, and went to Court, to represent the Matter to the Duke, with whom he had not been long, before his Secretary *Coleman*, whose Confident and Creature



ture *Sheridon* was, receiv'd the Reward of his Treasons at *Tyburn*, and *Sheridon* was brought to the Bar of the House of Commons upon his Knees, for speaking in *Coleman's* Favour.

This bold Rogue had the Impudence to tell the House, that he was Antiently call'd O. *Sheridon*, and descended in a right Line, from the Kings of *Ulster*; that his Father had lost a great Estate by the War, and many more such notorious Lies: For in Truth, he was the Son of an honest Protestant Minister, who, far from being of the Royal Blood of *Ulster*, was taken into a Bishop's House when he was a Boy, to be his Turnspit. The Bishop finding him of a docible Temper, put him to School, and had him instructed in the Protestant Religion, the Boy having been bred a Papist. When he had made some small Progress in Learning, a poor Living fell, which the Bishop, after he had Ordain'd him, gave him, and he became so zealous a Protestant, that when most of the Protestant Ministers fled their Country, from the Rage of the Papists upon the Rebellion, this good Man, in the County of *Cavan*, staid with as many of his Flock as wou'd stay with him; and neither the Arguments, nor the Threats of the Papists all around him, could prevail with him to renounce his Religion. When *Oliver* heard of this Man's Behaviour, he not only order'd him a Pension for his Maintenance, but a Provision for his Three Sons in the College of *Dublin*, where they all improv'd themselves to an eminent Degree of Learning and Parts: *Thomas Sheridan*, one of them, took Priests Orders upon him, which afterwards he relinquish'd, and got a Place in the *Custom-House*,



being made Collector of *Cork*. 'Twas suppos'd he relinquish'd the Protestant Religion, with the Order of Priesthood, turn'd Papist, and was put into that Place by the Procurement of the Papists. That Port lying very commodious, for carrying on their Correspondence with *France, Spain, &c.* from whence Doves of Priests pass'd to and fro on their Treasonable Messages and Missions. While he was Collector of *Cork*, the Traytor affected a more than ordinary Zeal for the Reform'd Religion, in-somuch that he was look'd upon as a Sort of *Fanatick*. This he did to curry Favour with the old Farmers, who were of that Party, so stigmatiz'd by the Tories, out of spite to them for the Love of Liberty, and the Purity of Religion; which Love of theirs, in the Opinion of their Opponents, was no better than Frenzy. When the old Farmers were about to part with their Contract, *Sheridon* fell in with the new, as has been hinted, remov'd from *Cork* to *London*, and there offer'd his Service to *Coleman*, who introduc'd him to his Master, the Duke. *Coleman* finding him to be a Cunning Active Fellow, recommended him to the Papists in *Ireland*. And thus having thrown off the Mask of Protestantism, he became in great Credit, and was one of their most busy and successful Emissaries.

The Duke of *York* being inform'd, that the Obstacles the new Farmers met with, came primarily from the Lord Lieutenant; he conceiv'd that Hatred to the Earl of *Essex* which prov'd so fatal to him at the end of his Life. He never left importuning his Brother to remove him, till his removal was resolv'd upon.

The



The Duke of *York* promising him to get a Man for *Essex's* Successor, who shou'd lay down a considerable Sum for the Employment. *Talbot* wou'd have had the Earl of *Burlington* made Lord Deputy, and the Duke was for it, but that noble Lord wou'd not part with a Penny; and tho' *Talbot* was related to his Family, he did not care to accept of the Post at his Recommendation; and the Duke not being able to get a Man to his Mind, who wou'd advance any Money, it was the Occasion of the Earl of *Essex's* being continu'd longer than was intended.

About this Time, the *Irish* being in despair of carrying their Point by Artifice, had recourse to their Protector the *French* King to lend them Arms to do it. King *Charles*, as I have observ'd, had in his Exile, made that King Promises of Favour to the *Irish* Papists, and now they put their Protector upon demanding the Performance of those Promises; which the King not being able to do, for fear of giving Umbrage to the *English*, the *French* were to land Forces in *Ireland*, to oblige the Government to the Performance of those Promises. The Earl of *Tyrone*, Lord *Brittas*, and others, were to join them at their Landing. The Intrigue was kept from King *Charles*, the Duke of *York* undertaking to qualify the King, if any Discovery should be made; as it was by some *Irish* Men, and the King was hardly prevail'd with not to believe it. His Majesty thought he was on too good Terms with the *French* King, for him to undertake such a Business without his Previty; and if the latter had by this Means got an Opportunity to possess himself of *Ireland*,



'tis not to be doubted, the *Irish* would have found their Auxiliaries their Masters. It is observable, that this Conspiracy was on Foot, at the same Time with the *Popish Plot*. The Lord *Prittas*, and others, made their Escape to *France*; the Earl of *Tyrone* was taken, and committed to the *Gatehouse*, and *Talbot* to the Castle of *Dublin*.

As to *Talbot's* Share in the Conspiracy to Land a *French* Army, it was sworn before the Parliament, the 4th of *April*, 1679, by *Everard*, with these Particulars: That about the Year 1673, his Brother, *Peter Talbot*, the Titular Archbishop of *Dublin*, coming from *England* to *Paris*, was recommended to him by Colonel *Talbot*, his Brother, to be introduc'd to the *French* King, by Means of the *Mareschal de Bellefond*. That *Everard*, then Agent for the *English* Forces in the *French* Service, did carry him to the *Mareschal de Bellefond*, by whom he was receiv'd very favourably, and introduc'd to the King, with whom he was in Conference near half an Hour; and the Bishop told him, one of the Propositions he had to make the *French* King, was, *A way for him to relieve the Catholicks in their present Extremities and Persecutions; to undertake their Protection; to contrive Means to Arm the Irish, and secure a Sea-Port Town in Ireland, for the French Army to Land at*; which Proposition, he said, the *French* King was mightily pleas'd with, that he commended it immediately to Sir *Robert Welsh*, then at *Paris*, who telling *Talbot* of it, *Everard* was Bully'd by him, and on his Arrival in *England*, shut up in the *Tower*, as *Talbot* told him he should be; where the Lieutenant, Sir *John Robinson*, threaten'd him



him with the *Rack*, unless he would accuse the Duke of *Monmouth*, who then began to gain the Affections of the People. *Everard* discover'd this Conspiracy to *Robinson*, who said, '*Twas a Trifle*. But it agrees exactly with the Evidence of *Robert Burck*, and other *Irishmen*; and the Persons being alive to whom he had made this Matter known, I cannot think *Everard* would have had the Impudence, if it had not been true, to appeal to them, as he does, for the Truth of it; and to prove that this Discovery was not calculated for that Juncture, in which several such Fellows made their Market by their Villanies.

But because there have been great Pains taken to Redicule this Plot, I shall here incert the Debates about it in the House of Commons.

---

January 6. 1681.

Col. *Birch* made a Report of the Informations relating to the *Irish-Plot*, and several *Irish* Witnesses were examined. And a Message from the Lords about the *Irish-Plot* read.

Resolved, By the Lords Spiritual and Temporal in Parliament assembled, that they do declare, that they are fully satisfy'd That there now is, and for divers Years last past hath been, a horrid and treasonable Plot contriv'd and carry'd on, by those of the Popish Religion in Ireland, for Massacring  
the



the English, and subverting the Protestant Religion, and the ancient establish'd Government of that Kingdom; to which their Lordships desire the Concurrence of this House.

Sir William Jones.

Mr. Speaker, **S**IR, the Evidence which you have heard at the Bar, and the Report which hath been read, as to the Popish-Plot in *Ireland*, is not only a plain Discovery of the dangerous and deplorable Condition of the Protestants in *Ireland*, but a great Confirmation of what Dr. Oates and the rest of the Witnesses have said as to the Plot here. So that now no Man can have any Excuse for not believing it, but such as are misled by others, who know it, too well, because they are in it. I cannot but observe what a Coherence and Agreement there is in the carrying on of these Two Plots. *Fitz Gerrard* tells you, that in 1662, several Officers were sent into *France* to get Money for carrying on the Plot. And was it not in 1662, that we begun here with the *Toleration*, which gave the first Appearance of Popery to the Parliament? In 1672, we broke the *Triple-League*, and entred into a strange Correspondence with *France*; then they actually Lifted and Armed a great Number of Soldiers, which were first to go into *France*, and then to come back to carry on the Plot. In 75, and 76, all the Clergy in *Ireland*, said the Duke of *York* should be King in 78. And *Fitz Gerrard* deposeth, That he then told the same to several Persons, as he had since proved it before Sir *John Davis*, Secretary of State in *Ireland*. And doth it not appear by the Witnesses here, that they intended



intended about that Time to cut off the King? It appears that they intended to Massacre most of the Protestants, and to conquer others, and that this they hop'd to do by Assistance expected from *France*, of Men and Arms, as soon as that King should be disengag'd of the War he was engag'd in with the Confederates. And doth not this agree not only with Dr. Oates his Discovery, but *France's* too? And did we not, after we had assisted the *French* with about 12000 Men, most *Irish*, and help'd them in the carrying on of that War, send Plenipotentiaries to *Nimeguen*, in order to make up a general Peace, that so he might be at Leisure about that Time, that the said Party expected his Assistance, and that the Clergy had told *Fitz Gerrard*, that the Duke should be King. Upon the Discovery of the *English Plot*, the King, Lords, and Commons, declared it a horrid, damnable, execrable Plot: Now upon the Discovery of this *Irish Plot*, the Lords Spiritual and Temporal have declar'd the same of it. But to what Purpose I know not, unless it be to discover the Strength of the *Popish* Party in that, after you know your Danger, and have declared it in Parliament, yet that their Interest is strong enough to baffle ours, and to prevent all manner of Remedies or future Security; nay, and to make you eat your own Declarations up again, and be ashamed (if possible) that ever you made such. This hath been the Effect of the Declarations so often made in *Parliament*, as to the *English Plot*: And I am afraid, that this Declaration that hath been read, is all that will be done for the Security of the Protestants in Ireland. For  
notwith-



notwithstanding all these Discoveries, which are the greatest that ever were, in a Case of so great a Conspiracy, such is their Influence and Authority, that they have not only saved their own Party from being any way weakned, (unless by those few that have been hang'd) but have gain'd a great Number of Protestants to join and contribute as much to the carrying on of their Design as they can desire. The Truth is, Sir, England can never be destroy'd but by itself; and the Papists well know this must be done by dividing us. If ever there were a Popish Miracle, it is in this, that seeing the Knife is so near our Throats, they should be able so to infatuate us, that instead of making any Preparation to prevent them, we court all manner of Divisions and Animosities amongst our selves, and cherish every Project of that Party that tends to our Ruin, with as much Earnestness as if it tended to our Safety. But though this Witchcraft of theirs hath had a strange Power with People without Doors, yet I hope it will never have any Operation here to prevent us from doing our Endeavours. And therefore seeing by this Discovery, we find again that all the Plot centers in the Duke of York, let us, after we have agreed to what the Lords have sent down, make a Declaration to this Purpose: *That the Duke of York's being a Papist, and the Expectation which that Party have of his coming such to the Crown, hath given the greatest Encouragement to the Popish-Plot in Ireland, as well as here.*

Sir Henry Capel.

Mr. Speaker, Sir, as the Irish Plot doth agree with the English Plot in several Circumstances



stances before it broke out, so afterwards in the Prosecution of it. Were not the Witnesses *infamitated* and *discourag'd*, or their Evidence consum'd, or turn'd into *Ridicule*? And was not the same done here? Were not some of them, to prevent their Evidence, ship'd off, and never heard of more; and others strangely tormented? And doth not that in some Measure answer with the Death of Sir *Edmundbury Godfrey*? Did not Sir *John Davis*, and others in great Offices there, do all that they could to stifle the Discovery of the Plot? And have not many of our Ministers done the same here? Were there not strange Endeavours used to put off the Trials of such as were accused about the Plot, or to quit them when they came to a Trial? And have not the same Endeavours been used here, as to the Lords in the *Tower*, and the Trial of *Wakeman*, and many others? And after all these Discoveries, what have we done, or what are we doing to secure our selves against this Party? Truly, Sir, I know not of any Thing. But on the other Hand can tell you, that great Things are doing to carry on the Plot. I see, that in order to discover the mighty Power of that Party, Two Parliaments have already been dissolv'd without doing any Thing against Popery, and I am afraid that this will have no better Success. And in the Intervals of Parliaments, I observe, *That all Heads are at Work to persuade the People out of all the Particulars of the Plot, and allow them only a general Notion, that the Papists would bring in their Religion if they could, but withal endeavour to persuade them that it is impossible: That so they need not be afraid of it; and that the Fears and*

*Jealou-*



Jealousies of Popery are created by ill Men, that have a Design upon the Government, or Fanaticks, that have a Design upon the Church, and that all will end in *Forty One*. I observe also, that the Witnesses that have come in to discover the Plot, are more and more defam'd and discourag'd; and all others in favour of Popery, very much cherish'd: And will not such Proceedings, and such Opinions as these, if well infused into the People, be serviceable to that Party, not only by dividing thereby the Protestant Interest, but by *securing to themselves this Party so misled, to give them Assistance in the Disguise they will assume*; until they have conquer'd any Party that may oppose 'em, and be able to stand on their own Bottom? And may they not go a great way to mislead a great many credulous Persons, especially if Parliaments be kept off, and the *Press and Pulpit too* (though I hope better) *should be directed that way*; And as these Opinions will give a greater Encouragement and Strengthening to that Party for the carrying on of their Plot, and for all manner of new Contrivances; so will the Entertainment the Discoveries of the last *Plot* have met with, secure the *Papists* of ever having more Discoveries made of what they are transacting. And will not the Course that is taken of putting into all Offices, either of Trust or Profit, no *Persons* but such who they find will thus be misled, either by their Ambition, because *they see it is the only way to Preferment*; or because they have not Understanding to see these Designs at a Distance, be a great help to them also? I think, Sir, the carrying on these Things thus by such Authority, after the Discovery of such  
a Plot,



a *Plot*, and the contrary Endeavours of three *Parliaments*, are great Things to encourage the going on of the *Plot*, after they have first reduced the State of *Popery* to the same Condition it was in before the *Plot* broke out ; that so it may creep on upon us again, as they shall think may be most for their Advantage. And although I will not undertake to Fathom the Depth of Divine Providence ; yet I am afraid, if we should grow careless to secure our selves after such supernatural Helps, we may therein provoke God Almighty to be angry with us. And because amongst the Inventions that are afoot, there is much noise made about the Town of *Forty One*, I cannot but observe, that there is something in the Evidence of the *Irish-Plot* that agrees with *Forty One*. Then there was a great Massacre in Ireland, as now intended : I have some Reason to remember, with Sorrow and Indignation the Miseries of *Forty One* ; but I am afraid the Discourse of those Times, is in this Conjecture made use of to bring on the like Miseries again upon us, and not in order to prevent them ; because I find, that those that talk most of preventing the Effect, carry on the Cause as much as they can ; which to me is a Contradiction. I am of Opinion, that the Endeavours that were used before *Forty One*, to possess the People against *Parliaments*, and of the King's Power to raise Money without *Parliaments*, was the great Cause of our Miseries in *Forty One*. And I know no good Reason why we should not suspect those who carry on the same Designs now (tho' with some little Variation) should not endeavour to bring about some Alteration in the Government again as well as those, that shew it in nothing but opposing of *Popery* ;  
tho'



tho' the great Power that Party have in representing Matters, have made it to be dangerous to the State. But I see we are like to have little Assistance to prevent the carrying on of these Designs in these Shapes, they must have their Course. I do agree, that we may do well to add to this Resolution of the *Lords*, That *the Duke's being a Papist, and their Hopes of his coming such to the Crown, hath given the greatest Hopes and Encouragement to the Popish Plot in Ireland, as well as in this Kingdom.* And if the Lords Spiritual and Temporal should agree to it, I hope we may in time do something against *Popery*: For it would be very hard, if after they have agreed in the Cause, they should deny to join with us in the Remedy. And seeing the Bishops have agreed, there is a *Popish Plot in Ireland*, I hope the Clergy will *believe* there hath been one in *England*, and consider the danger of a *Popish Successor* and *Popish King*, and *preach* and *pray* against it: And then I shall conclude they are in good earnest against *Popery*, and that we should soon be able to Vanquish this common Enemy. And then I think it would be the Interest of the Nation to settle Matters relating to the Church, not only so as to stand against all Opposers, but to be more beautiful and triumphant than ever.

*Brigstock Hartford, Esq;*

Mr. Speaker, Sir, Solomon saith, *there is no new thing under the Sun*; but whoever will but consider what great Endeavours have been used to stifle these *Plots*, and how few to prevent the like for the future, or the danger arising from them, must conclude, that the like

was



was never done in such a Case before. All the Plots center in the *Duke*: What is done with him? He is sent into *Scotland*, to make an Interest there; that so the Government of that Kingdom, with an Army of 22000 Men already settled, and what more may be got, may be as ready at his Command, as the Strength of this Nation is here. A strange way of weakening an Enemy! And doth the *Duke's* Interest go backward here in his Absence? No, all those about the King are of his placing: And tho' we think him in *Scotland*, yet he is here too; as if there were Transubstantiation in the Case. I do not understand how the great Noise of *Forty One*, that is now made, can tend to the Securing us against *Popery*; but the fear of that (which I am sure I have a great deal of Reason to remember) may several ways be used for the bringing in of *Popery*: And I have the more Reason to fear so, because I am inform'd that the *Justice of Peace* who hath writ so many Books to fill the Peoples Heads with Notions about *Forty One*, is now fled, because of Evidence given before the Lords of his being a Papist. I wish we could do something against the common Enemy, whose Power is so great, as bids Defiance to us; and then I shall be ready to contribute my poor Endeavours as earnestly against *Forty One* Men, if they be not so high as the Moon: For I must confess, as yet I cannot find them out here below. And if these Churchmen would but join with us in ridding us of *Popery*, I would also join in preventing their Fears of Fanaticks. Sir, I think you have a very good Motion made for a good Addition to the Lords Vote, as to the *Duke of*  
D York's



York's being the Cause of the Irish Plot also : I pray let it be added, that so we may see whether the Bishops will do any Thing against the Duke, or no ; for if they should, happily the Clergy may come in time to consider the Danger of a Popish Successor, and Popish King ; and Preach and Pray against it, as much as against Fanaticks. If not, and the Doctrine be true which I have often heard, that there is no Distinction between the Duke's Interest and Popish Interest, I am afraid we are in a bad Condition.

Resolv'd, *That this House doth agree with the Lords in the said Vote, with the Addition of these Words ; That the Duke of York's being a Papist, and the Expectation of his coming to the Crown, hath given the greatest Countenance and Encouragement thereto, as well as to the horrid Popish Plot in this Kingdom of England.*

A Motion being made, and seconded, for the *Impeaching of the Earl of Tyrone ;*

Resolved, *That Richard Poure, Earl of Tyrone, in the Kingdom of Ireland, be Impeach'd of High-Treason.*

Ordered, That the Lord Dursley go up to the Bar of the Lords, and Impeach him of High-Treason, in the Name of this House, and of all the Commons of England ; and do pray that he may be committed to safe Custody.

The



The Characters of Sir *William Jones*, and Sir *Henry Capell*, are too well known to need any Encomium here ; and it is not likely, Men of such excellent Sense and Knowledge of the World, should be impos'd upon by Visions and Chimera's.

We shall in the Sequel of this Treatise see, that the Duke of *York* when King *James II.* went a little farther, and made a sort of Bargain and Sale of the Kingdom of *Ireland* to the *French* King.

The Lord *Berkley*, upon his being recall'd from the Lieutenancy of *Ireland*, was taken into Favour by the Duke of *York*, for his good Services there to the Papists ; and some time after sent Ambassador to *France*, taking along with him his trusty Secretary Sir *Ellis Leighton* ; who, as I have observ'd, sold the Interests of the *English* Merchants to the *French*, and being complain'd of when he return'd to *England* by those injur'd Merchants ; he had the Impudence to tell them before King *Charles* and the Privy-Council, He wonder'd how those Merchants durst presume to speak any Thing against the Greatest King in Europe. For which Indecent Expression, he was committed. I mention this, to shew how dear the *French* King has ever been to the Party, that has been endeavouring to enslave us ever since the Restoration.

The Proofs of the Designs of the Duke and the Papists to introduce Popery in *Ireland*, being too numerous not to alarm both King and Council, the King then affecting the Character of a good Protestant, the Duke of *Ormond* was again sent Lord Lieutenant, in the



Year 1678. The Duke of *York* knew that *Ormond's* Zeal for the Church of *England*, his Courage and Interest, wou'd spoil all their Projects; however, he was afraid of giving any Opposition to his being sent thither. But to hinder the good Effect of his Commission, he got Forces to be rais'd in *Ireland*, under pretence of Foreign Service. These Levies were all Native *Irishmen*, and excepting some few *English* Officers, (such Protestants as *Charnock* or *Parkins*,) those that Commanded them were as Errant Papists as themselves. When the Duke of *Ormond* came over, he would not allow any Arms to be given them, and they were exercis'd with Sticks; but the Popish Plot breaking out soon after, they were disbanded.

The Duke of *Ormond* gave such Encouragement to the *English*, by his Care of their Interest, that it began to flourish, Trade increas'd, and the Prosperity of the Protestants made the Papists apply to their Friend the Duke of *York*, to think of Means to put a stop to the thriving Condition of the *English* in *Ireland*. Therefore, as soon as he came from *Scotland*, whither *Sheridon* had follow'd him, he got a Court of Grace set up, under Pretence of securing the Titles of the *English* from any future Discoveries, by granting them new Patents, on Proof of their Possession and Payment of Composition-Money. The real Design of this Novelty, was, to make a narrow Inspection into all Mens Titles, and discover thereby what Advantage they might make of it, in depriving the Protestants of their Possessions, and restoring them to the *Irish*, when Opportunity should offer. Great Sums of Money were rais'd by this Inven-



Invention, and the Instruments made use of were Protestants, of that Denomination which is now in such Credit among us, *High-Churchmen*. Judge *Wrotb* was the main Contriver of this Mischief; and the Lawyers and Attorneys, who were made Commissioners in the *Court of Grace*, were Tools to the Papists; who always did their Business in *Ireland*, as well as in *England*, by *Stanch Churchmen*. These Commissioners broke in upon the Act of Settlement in several Instances, particularly in that relating to Fairs, Markets, and Manors; allowing no Patents to be good for them, but what pass'd thro' their Court, contrary to the Tenor of the Act. The Duke of *Ormond* saw thro' this Design, and labour'd to have it effectually prevented, by calling a Parliament; but the Court wou'd not hear of it. He went to *England*, on Purpose to solicit the Affair in Person, leaving his Son the Earl of *Arran*, Lord Deputy, but he could not prevail; and, as he said himself, when he came to *Ireland*, *return'd with a heavy Heart to his Government*: Where he had not been long before King *Charles* Died, and was succeeded by his Popish Brother *James II.* to the unexpressible Joy of the *Irish*.

The first Thing to be done for the Advancement of their Interest was, to remove the main Obstacle to it, the Lord Lieutenant. They knew he was generally esteem'd and belov'd in the Three Kingdoms; His Merit unquestion'd, and his Loyalty unsuspected. They cou'd not therefore have any Pretence to displace him, but his Age; and tho' he was still as Vigorous in Body

D 3

and



and Mind, as a Person of his Years cou'd hope to be ; yet they gave out, that he decay'd both in Body and Mind, and was incapable of Governing. His Grace had Notice of what was said against him at Court ; and having appointed a Dinner for all the Officers of the Army, of the New Royal Hospital near *Dublin*, he went and din'd with them : When Dinner was over, he took a large Glass of Wine in his Hand, and bid the Waiter fill it to the Brim ; then standing up, he call'd to all the Company, *Look here, Gentlemen, They say at Court I am now become an old doating Fool ; you see my Hand doth not shake, nor does my Heart fail ; nor doubt but I will make some of them see their Mistake : And so he Drank the King's Health.* Before his Removal, he receiv'd Orders to regulate the Privy-Council ; which he delay'd doing, till his Successors were appointed, and the Lord Primate, and Earl of *Granard* made Lords Justices. The latter had married a Presbyterian, and was thought to be a little inclinable to Presbytery ; which made the Papists the more fond of his being put into the Government, in Hopes that he wou'd act against the Church-Interest, and make a Division among the Protestants. But that Lord did then disappoint them, and for several Years seem'd very Zealous for the Common Interest of all Protestants. Tho' many of the most active of the *English* Privy-Counsellors were remov'd, yet none but Protestants were admitted in their Places, during the Administration of these Lords Justices.

The Papists grew daily more insolent, and repair'd in great Numbers (of all Ranks and Degrees)



Degrees) to *Dublin*. They represented the Protestants as Fanaticks and Rebels ; and those Names were some of the best Language they gave them. They loaded them with all manner of Calumnies and Reproaches : In which their Confederates, the *English* Tories, have all along imitated their Example, to give them a Pretext to persecute the Protestants.

At *Lestip*, Seven Miles from *Dublin*, the Earl of *Clanrickard*, the Lord *Kenmure*, Colonel *Moor*, and others, upon their Knees, drank *Confusion* to all Protestants, and their Religion. Information was given of it ; and the wiser Sort of their own Party blamed them for their Forwardness, tho' they said nothing of their Impiety.

Indeed the *Irish* could not contain themselves, they were so transported with the Thoughts of having a *Popish* King. The Duke of *Ormond* told a Friend of his, That nothing could save the *English*, but the Precipitateness of the *Irish*. For, said he, let my Countrymen alone, and they will spoil their own Business. Their Insolence was so insufferable, that it made the Lords Justices weary of their Government ; and the Earl of *Granard* wrote to *England*, to be dismiss'd. But the Papists representing him as a Man of very great Interest among the Protestants in the *North*, where Presbytery prevail'd ; and consequently, more likely to be cool in the Defence of the Church of *England*, than a Lord of that Religion, he was continued ; King *James* writing him a Letter with his own Hand, full of Promises and Assurances, that nothing should be acted against the Protestant Interest.



This Lord had receiv'd constantly 500 l. a Year from King *Charles* the II<sup>d</sup>, to distribute among the Presbyterian Clergy in the *North* of *Ireland*, even at the same Time that he permitted a Cruel Persecution of their Brethren in *England*.

Upon the Breaking out of the Troubles in the *West* of *England*, by the Duke of *Monmouth's* Invasion, some were apt to believe, that the Lord *Granard* was in Suspence whom to declare for : But, says my Author, *the Lord Primate was a Person of firm and inviolable Loyalty ; and his unalterable Steadiness hinder'd the other from deserting.*

The Duke of *Monmouth* being defeated, the *Irish* insulted the *English* more than ever, and were continually contriving Plots for their Destruction. One among the rest was as absurd, as it was villanous. Which was, That the Protestants had form'd a Design to Massacre the Papists ; tho' the latter were in most Places above One Hundred to One. They carry'd on this Piece of Villany so far, as that the *Vulgar Irish* forsook their Houses in the Night, and fled to their Bogs ; pretending they durst not lie in their Beds, for fear of having their Throats cut by the *English*. Several of their Tory Justices of the Peace took Informations from them of this ridiculous Plot, and very gravely sent them to the Lords Justices ; who not issuing out Orders to prosecute the pretended Criminals, as the Papists expected, were complain'd of to the King : Who, to gratify the Malice of the *Irish*, sent private Instructions, with a Reprimand to the Lords Justices about this Affair. Upon which a Proclamation

on



on was issu'd forth, forbidding all Night-Meetings ; tho' the Lord Primate, the Earl of *Granard*, and the Privy-Council knew very well, there were no such Meetings held by Protestants. This Artifice of the *Irish* was to make way for greater Mischief, by preparing Evidences, to bring the most Considerable *Englishmen* into Plots.

The first Man they attack'd, was one Mr. *Moor* of *Clonmel* ; who in the Year 1685, was indicted for High-Treason, before Sir *John Mead*, in the Palatinate of *Tipperary*, belonging to the Duke of *Ormond*. This *Moor* was a Person of a great Estate, which made them bend their whole Force against him, in Hopes of the Plunder.

To countenance the Matter, *Talbot*, then Earl of *Tyrconnel*, and General *Maccarty*, came to *Clonmel*, to the Trial ; and Sitting upon the Bench, insolently reproach'd the Judge and Jury ; *Maccarty* calling the Judge *Fanatick* ; and both he and *Tyrconnel* railing at the Duke of *Ormond*, for Employing such a Rogue. Notwithstanding their Influence, *Moor*, and some others that were impeach'd, were acquitted. But such a partial Account of the Trial was sent over to Court, that the King himself question'd the Duke of *Ormond*, how he came to employ such a *Fanatick* ? To which the Duke reply'd, He did it in Duty to His Majesty, as believing he could not entrust a better Man, than one of His Majesty's Servants. For Sir *John Mead* had been the Duke of *York's* Attorney-General in *Ireland*.

About the same Time was *Tyrconnel* made Lieutenant-General, and Commander in Chief of



of the Army in *Ireland*, on purpose to model it. And the better to accomplish his Design, he got the Protestants to be disarm'd. The Pretext was specious. The King and Council wrote to the Lords Justices, ' That there was Reason to believe the Rebellion of *Monmouth* had been of ' that spreading Contagion, as to infect many, ' and delude more. It was not therefore safe ' for the Kingdom, to have the Arms of the ' Militia dispers'd abroad; but they would ' be in a greater Readiness, if they were deposited in several Places of each County.

A Proclamation was publish'd, pursuant to those Instructions. And to make it have the better Effect, the Lord Primate began with the City of *Dublin*. He sent for the Lord-Mayor and Aldermen, made an Elegant Speech to them, magnifying their unshaken Loyalty in the worst of Times; adding, That their ready Obedience, and prevalent Example on this Occasion, would be of great Service to the King and Kingdom, without any Danger to themselves; for their Arms would be always ready for their Service.

The Citizens were sensible of their Condition; but knowing also 'twas to no purpose to dispute, as to their Obedience; they brought in their Arms.

The Country pursu'd this President. And to render the Design more effectual, the *Irish* gave out, That if any Arms were reserv'd in the Protestants Hands, such Men would be deem'd disaffected to the King and Government; and it would be no Excuse to say, they were their own Arms, and not belonging to the Militia. This frightened many, and operated so



so powerfully, that they deliver'd up all they had, as well their own private Arms, as those that belong'd to the Militia.

*Tyrconnel* then proceeded to destroy the Army ; and begun with the Officers, in the same Method as was intended before King *Charles's* Death ; displacing all Officers that had been in the Parliament, or *Oliver's* Army ; as also the Sons of any such. This the Duke of *Ormond* had had Directions to do, before he was remov'd from the Government ; but he made no Progress in it, under Pretence of gaining Time to find them out : For he foresaw, 'twas to make Room for Papists.

When *Tyrconnel* had perform'd this Service, he went to *London*, to represent it to the King. He took with him one *Richard Neagle*, a Cunning *Irish* Lawyer, whom he Knighted afterwards. This Man was so inveterate an Enemy of the Protestants, that his Appearing at Court was not thought proper : And 'twas some Time, before he could gain Admittance to Kifs the King's Hand ; but he was often admitted to Private Conferences, by Father *Petre*, and other Heads of the Popish, Bigotted Faction, who were countenanc'd by the Queen.

The King was not for hasty and rash Methods ; and the *English* Popish Lords were against proceeding too fast in the Revolution of *Ireland* ; for that it would spoil the General Interest of the Papists. The Earl of *Powis*, the Lord *Bellasis*, and others, understanding *Neagle* was come over, were for sending him packing immediately. But the Jesuited Party hid him ; and when he was in his Retirement, they employ'd him to write a Pamphlet, by way of  
A Let-



*A Letter to a Friend, setting forth the great Injustice of the Act of Settlement.* In this Libel he abuses the Memory of King *Charles II.* which was so resented at first by both *English* and *Irish*, that he disown'd it. Yet afterwards, when he was Speaker of King *James's Irish* Parliament, he pleaded it as his Merit; and the Repeal of that Act, was founded upon his Arguments.

One may very easily imagine, what a dismal Condition the *English* were in in *Ireland*, when their Arms were taken from them, and put into the Hands of the *Irish*; that they look'd upon their Estates, Lives and Liberties, as precarious Enjoyments; and that they were at the Mercy of their old Enemies and Cut-throats. The *Irish* went out every where in Parties arm'd, broke open Houses, stole Cattle and Sheep, and kill'd what they could not drive away. This they did with Impunity. The Lords Justices had the Law, but not the Power to Punish.

The poor Protestants not being able to bear the Tyranny and Oppression of the Papists, fled their Country by Hundreds and Thousands; some to *England* and *Scotland*, and some to the *West-Indies*. And the *Irish* rejoic'd mightily in their Flight, knowing it weaken'd the Protestants who stay'd.

*Tyrconnel* returning to *Ireland*, not only turn'd out the Protestant Officers, but even the Protestant Soldiers; and that too in the most barbarous manner; causing them to be stripp'd to their Shirts, and then sent a starving; Himself taking Delight, in being the inhuman Spectator of this Barbarity.

The



The Lord *Shannon*, Captain *Robert Fitzgerald*, Captain *Richard Coote*, and Sir *Oliver St. George*; whose Families had signaliz'd themselves in the Service of King *Charles I.* had their Commissions taken from them. And in their Posts were put one *Kerney*, a noted Ruffian; *Anderson*, a beggarly Fellow; *Sheldon*, a profess'd Papist; and one *Graham*.

Matters not being yet ripe for a Thorough Change of the Government in *Ireland*; the Earl of *Clarendon*, a Protestant, was appointed Lord Lieutenant: And as long as he continu'd Chief Governor of that Kingdom, he supported the Protestant Interest, as far as it lay in his Power. For King *James* had taken care to have Spies about him; and as many of his Creatures admitted into the Privy-Council in *Ireland*, as hinder'd him from doing any thing effectual, to redress the Grievances of the *English*. The *Irish* Lords animated their Vassals to insult them, giving out, that the Earl of *Clarendon* should not be long Lord Lieutenant. They hir'd wretched Scribblers, to make barbarous Songs in Praise of *Tyrconnel*, whom they design'd his Successor; and prophetically decree'd him the Honour of *Destroying the English Church*. These infamous Ballads were bawl'd about the Streets, and serv'd to inflame their lewd Mirth.

The Earl of *Clarendon* was inform'd of their Insolence, but he had not the Heart, or the Power, to chastise them. *Tyrconnel*, as Lieutenant-General of the Army, did what he pleas'd, and usurp'd the Authority of the Lord Lieutenant in Military Matters: Of which I shall give one remarkable Instance.



One Sunday Morning, as the Earl of Clarendon was going to Church, he perceiv'd an *Irish Officer* attending him, whom he never saw before. This Man took on him the Command of his Guard of *Battel-Axes*. At which the Earl was extremely surpriz'd ; order'd his Attendants to make a Stop ; call'd the *Irish Officer* to him, and ask'd him, *Who put him there ?* The Fellow, tho' he was as much frightened, as the Lord Lieutenant was disturb'd ; reply'd trembling, *That he was a Captain put in by the Lord Tyrconnel*. The Earl demanded of him, *When ?* He answer'd, *That Morning*. The Earl then bid his Attendants call the former Captain, and dismiss *Tyrconnel's*.

The next Day, the Lord Lieutenant sent for *Tyrconnel*, and question'd him for this Action. Who reply'd, *He did nothing, but by the King's Orders*. To which the Earl of Clarendon return'd Answer ; *While His Majesty entrusts me with the Government, I will not be despis'd by his Lieutenant-General*.

Both the Parties made their Complaints to the King : But the Matter dropt ; the Court not thinking fit to put such an Affront on the Earl of Clarendon, as to justify *Tyrconnel* ; and resolving also not to shew the least Resentment against the latter, in whose Conduct they were entirely satisfy'd : He himself not long after return'd to *England*, to be at Hand against the long-wish'd-for Time of his Promotion to the Government of *Ireland*.

The Papists, upon his Arrival at *London*, held several private Consultations at the *Savoy*, and other Places, to hasten the Removal of the Earl of Clarendon from the Lieutenantancy of *Ireland*,  
and



and to have the Government put into Popish Hands.

The Earl of *Rochester*, then Lord High-Treasurer of *England*, by some Accident got Intelligence of their Cabals, and the Subject of them, to his Brother's the Earl of *Clarendon*'s Prejudice. He immediately acquaints King *James* with what he had heard; and that Prince absolutely deny'd, that there *was any Design of Changing the Chief Governor of Ireland*; assuring him at the same time of his *great Satisfaction with the Lord Lieutenant there*.

A few Days after, the Earl of *Rochester* had Intimation from his Brother, of the Contrivances of his Enemies the Papists, to oust him of his Government. Upon which he again apply'd to his Majesty; and the King again positively disown'd any such Intention. Nay, to give the last Proofs of his Sincerity, he wrote a Letter to the Earl of *Clarendon* with his own Hand, assuring him *He had no Thoughts of Removing him from his Government; and believ'd he never shou'd, while they both liv'd*. And yet the very Day before he wrote that Letter, he gave Assurance to Father *Petres*, Head of the *Savoy* Cabal, that *Tyrconnel* shou'd have the Lieutenancy of *Ireland*; which the *Irish* Papists made no Scruple to tell, and to boast publickly of it in *Ireland*, at the very Time that the Earl of *Clarendon* receiv'd the above-mention'd Letter from King *James*.

Indeed, King *James* kept his Intention as secret as he could; and no body but his Queen and Father *Petres* were inform'd of it. When the latter propos'd to him, to let *Tyrconnel* know what he intended to do for him: The King reply'd,



ply'd, 'Tis not Time yet ; and He can't keep a Secret.

The Priests in *Ireland* not only reported that the Lord Lieutenant would be soon remov'd, but that his Brother also would lose the *White Staff* in *England*. As it fell out accordingly, a few Weeks afterwards.

When it was propos'd in Council to send a New Lord Lieutenant to *Ireland*, some of the Papists were for the Earl of *Peterborough* ; but the King himself objected against him : And when he was ask'd in private why he did ; He cry'd, *He was a Coward, and a Fool*. Others of the Papists were for the Marquis of *Powis* ; who being a Covetous Man, agreed to give a certain Favourite Four Thousand Pounds a Year, if he would procure that Government for him. But the Favourite knowing the King's Mind was set upon *Tyrconnel*, struck a Bargain with the latter ; and for the same Sum yearly, got him the Government, worth at that time 18000 *l.* a Year : And yet *Tyrconnel* us'd to say, *It did not maintain him* ; for he could never get rid of his Payment of Four Thousand Pounds yearly, till King *James* abdicated his Kingdom.

'Tis impossible to express the Grief and Terror of the Protestants of *Ireland*, when they heard that the *Lieutenancy* was given to their profess'd Enemy *Tyrconnel*. No Age or Story, says a Countryman of theirs on this Occasion, can parallel so dreadful a Catastrophe among all Ages and Sexes, as if the Day of Doom was come ; every one lamenting the Dreadfulness of their horrible Condition ; and almost all that could ( by any means ) deserted the Kingdom, if they had but Money to discharge their Passage. A Demonstration of this, were those  
those



those infinite Numbers of Families, which flock'd over from Dublin to the Isle of Man. Every Thing discover'd a gloomy melancholy Prospect, and seem'd to be attended with so many Discouragements, that many who had Patent Places, obtain'd Licence from the Lord Lieutenant, under the Broad-Seal, to come away. All that lay in the Earl of Clarendon's Power, for the Help and Assistance of the Protestants, he zealously perform'd, when he knew he was to be remov'd, and by whom to be succeeded. It was interpreted by many, as a signal Act of Providence, propitious to the English, that the Winds continu'd for some time contrary, after Tyrconnel was come to the Sea Side; which Disappointment did not a little discompose him.

He arriv'd at last, and had the Sword deliver'd to him at the Archbishop of Dublin's Palace by the Earl of Clarendon, who made an excellent Speech to him, setting forth " his exact  
 " Observance of the Commands of the King  
 " his Master, and faithful discharging of the  
 " great Trust which had been committed to  
 " him; concluding with his impartial Admi-  
 " nistration of Justice to all Parties; and ad-  
 " dressing himself particularly to Tyrconnel, he  
 " said, That as he had kept an equal Hand of Justice  
 " to the Roman-Catholicks, so he hop'd his Lordship  
 " would to the Protestants. Never was Sword wash'd with so many Tears as this; and that fatal Day was follow'd with Four Years of the most insupportable Tyranny that ever a poor Nation suffer'd under; One Thousand Five Hundred Families deserted Dublin, and remov'd to England with the Earl of Clarendon.

The Papists being already in Possession of the Military Power, their next Attempt was  
 E upon



upon the Civil, and to get the Law on their Side, as well as the Sword. In order to this, 'twas absolutely necessary for them to take the Charters from all the Corporations of *Ireland*, that Popish Electors might be intruded upon them, to chuse Popish Members of Parliament, to Repeal the *Act of Settlement*, and all other Acts made in Favour of the *English*. Before the Earl of *Clarendon* left *Ireland*, he got the Lord Chief-Justice *Keating*, a pretended Protestant, but a *Stanch Churchman*, and a great Instrument of the Tyrannical Government in *Ireland*, to give him his Opinion of the Legality and Justice of that *Act*; as also to answer the Objections which had been made against it by Sir *Richard Neagle*, the Popish Lawyer. *Keating*, to please the Earl, study'd the Point carefully, and refuted all *Neagle's* Arguments. The Earl of *Clarendon* carry'd his Opinion to Court with him, and shew'd it to King *James*, who sent a Copy of it over to *Tyrconnel*. The latter reproach'd *Keating* for it, the first Time he saw him. The Chief-Justice disown'd it at first, but the Copy of his Opinion being shewn, he made the best Excuse he cou'd; and on Promise of better Obedience for the future, was continu'd in his Post, and help'd *Tyrconnel* in his Arbitrary Proceedings against the Charters. One or Two other such Protestants, were also continu'd Judges; but the Major Part of every *Bench* were Papists, and the most inveterate that they could pick out. Sir *Standish Hartstongue*, Bart. one of the Barons of the *Exchequer*; Sir *Richard Reynells*, Bart. one of the Judges of the *King's Bench*; and ——— *Johnson*, Esq; one of the Judges of the *Common-Pleas*, were remov'd, even before *Tyr-*  
connel



*Connel* had the Sword. Sir Charles Porter, then Lord Chancellor of Ireland, oppos'd these violent Measures, and declar'd publickly, *He came not over to serve a Turn, nor wou'd do any Thing against his Conscience;* of which Information being sent to Court, when he return'd thither, he cou'd not, without some Difficulty, obtain the Favour of kissing the King's Hand; but he at length gain'd Admittance, and humbly ask'd his Majesty *what he had done, that he was so us'd, for it had been a considerable Expence to him, to remove his Family?* To which the King reply'd, *'Twas his own Fault.* Sir Charles went several times after to Court, and stood in the King's Eye, but he never vouchsaf'd to speak to him, or to take the least Notice of him.

Some of the Papists themselves, were against these hasty Proceedings, particularly the Marquis of Powis, who advis'd a *slow Progress;* and for that Reason, his Wife's Counsels were preferr'd to his. *Tyrconnel*, when he came to the Government, made a more thorough Change in the Courts of Justice, where he plac'd Sir *Alexander Fitton* as Lord Chancellor. This Man had been detected of Forgery at *Westminster*, and *Chester*; was fin'd by the House of Lords, in Parliament, thrown into Goal, and taken thence to be Keeper of King James's Irish Conscience. He had neither Law nor Sense, and had nothing to recommend him to such a high Post, but his Apostacy from the Protestant Religion: His common Language to the Protestants, was *Rogues, Traitors, Rebels and Villains.* In one Suit that was brought before him, he wou'd not allow a Mother the Guardianship of her Child, because she was a Protestant. Mr.



*Thomas Nugent*, afterwards Baron of *Riverstown* was made Lord Chief-Justice of the *King's-Bench*. This Man was noted for his Ignorance in the Law, and being the Son of an Outlaw'd Rebel, was pitch'd upon by King *James*, to judge whether the Outlawries against his Father, and his Fellow Rebels, should be revers'd. In all the Causes that ever came before him, wherein the Plaintiffs and the Defendants, were *Papist*, and *Protestant*, I could not learn from the most diligent Observer, that ever he gave Sentence for the latter. He went Sharer in considerable Causes, and not only appear'd for them on the Bench, but also secretly encourag'd and fomented them. He wou'd Decree a Deed forg'd, or not forg'd, according as it serv'd a Popish Interest. And a Protestant needed no more to gain a Cause against another Protestant, than to turn *Papist*; an Instance of which, was the Case of Sir *Gregory Birn*, who turn'd *Papist* in the midst of his Suit against Captain *Robert Fitzgerald*, got a Deed condemn'd of Forgery, and recover'd Five or Six Hundred a Year, notwithstanding Mr. *Daniel Birn*, his Father, some Years before, for pretending it was forg'd, was su'd, and forc'd to pay 200 l. Damage.

Mr. *Stephen Rice* was made Lord Chief-Baron of the *Exchequer*. This Man had some Knowledge of the Law, but what Disposition he was in, to make a good Use of it, might be imagin'd, by his Character at the Inns of Court, where he was look'd on as a *Sharper*. He distinguish'd himself by his Inveteracy against the Protestant Interest, and Settlement of *Ireland*; having been often heard to say, before he was Judge,



Judge, *That he would drive a Coach and Six Horses through the Act of Settlement.* He declar'd, the Protestants should have no Favour, but summum jus, the utmost Rigour of the Law. Immediately his Court was fill'd with Popish Plaintiffs. Every one that had a forg'd Deed, or a false Witness, met with Favour and Countenance from him: And he knowing that they cou'd not bring his Sentences into England, to be re-examin'd there, acted as a Man that fear'd no after-Account, or Reckoning. In the Court of Common-Pleas, Sir Richard Keating, a Protestant, as he pretended, was continu'd, but the Papists made Use of him as a Tool, to carry on their Designs with the better Grace. However, he wou'd not always drive so furiously as they wou'd have had him; and besides, one of the Petty Justices of that Bench, Judge Dally, tho' a Papist, was so great a Lover of Law and Justice, that he wou'd not consent to any illegal Practices in his Court; and for that Reason, it had the least Business of any of the Three Common-Law Courts. Sir William Domvill, who had been Attorney-General near Thirty Years, was remov'd, purely because he was a Protestant, and Sir Richard Neagle, before-mention'd, put in his Place. What a rare Lawyer Neagle was, will appear by one Action of his. Sir William Petty, Father of my Lord Shelburne, had a Suit with Fitzgerald of Tycroban, the Heir of a forfeiting Papist, for a good Estate. It was try'd before the Chief-Baron Rice, who on the Evidence of Two perjur'd Fryars, and a Woman, gave it for Fitzgerald. These false Witnesses swore a Person to be Dead in Spain, and themselves to be present at his Burial. Upon



this Person's Life, Sir *William Petty's* Title depended. Soon after he was known to be Living, and the Attorney-General could not deny it. Sir *William's* Council resolving to Indict the Friars, and the Woman, for the Perjury, the Grand-Jury refus'd to find the Bill; and the Attorney-General said, if he did not desist, he would enter a *Noli Prosequi*. By such Means was the Course of Justice stopp'd to Protestants; and the like Tenderness all the Courts generally shew'd to them, in favour of Papists.

Besides Sir *Richard Keating*, before-mention'd, there were Two other Tory Judges, who call'd themselves *Church-of-England-Men*, continu'd in Place. The one was *Lyndon*, who was Poor, and so the more expos'd to Temptations. The other Baron *Worth*, the great Instrument *Tyrconnel* made Use of, to deprive the *Irish* Corporations of their Charters. And yet, when he had done their Drudgery for them, because he wou'd not go all their Popish Lengths, he was put into their Bill of Attainder.

Sir *Brian Oneal* in the *King's-Bench*.

Sir *John Barnwel*, } in the *Exchequer*.

Sir *Henry Lynch*,

All Papists; as were most of the Officers in all the Courts of Justice, which therefore did not deserve that Name, with Respect to the Protestants.

*Tyrconnel*, before he enter'd upon Violent Methods, try'd to get the City of *Dublin* to Surrender their Charter by fair Means; but all his

Arti-



Artifices, his Persuasions, and Threats, prov'd ineffectual. The Intention of this Tyrannical Deputy was to have Popish Freemen admitted into Corporations; in which the Citizens of *Dublin*, with great Humility refus'd to comply with him, and sent Sir *Richard Rceves* to *London*, to present a Petition from them to the King, setting forth their Loyalty and Services to his *Royal Father*. Sir *Richard* prevail'd with the Duke of *Ormond* to introduce him; but King *James*, as soon as he saw him, cry'd out, *Have you the Lord Deputies Leave to come with your Petition? I have those in Ireland that understand the Law better than you*; and so turn'd from him. The Petition being thus rejected, the Citizens of *Dublin* were forc'd to submit to *Tyrconnel's* Tyranny; and their Charter being lost, made way for the suppressing all the Charters of *Ireland*. By this means, Papists were admitted into the Magistracy in those Corporations; and they were so put to it to get Men of that Religion for their Purpose, that a Fellow, who had been condemn'd to be hang'd, was made Mayor of a Town in the *North of Ireland*. A Gentleman, who was on the Spot, writes thus of this Matter, " 'Twas their Rule to have in Great  
 " Cities, who were most *English*, one Third Pro-  
 " testants, and two Thirds Papists; but then,  
 " those they call'd Protestants were *Quakers*, or  
 " other Enthusiasts, and Two or Three in a  
 " Charter of such Protestants; as either their  
 " inconsiderable Estates or loose Principles  
 " would secure to their Party; by that Means,  
 " leaving not a Man of True Value or Courage  
 " in any Corporation in the Kingdom. And  
 " altho' they took in Lords and Gentlemen out



“ of the Country into all their Corpora-  
 “ tions ; yet could they not compleat them  
 “ without additional Numbers of Scandalous  
 “ and Contemptible Men”. This Business was  
 chiefly manag’d by *Ellis*, Secretary to *Tyrconnel*,  
 a *Tory*, who call’d himself a Protestant ; of  
 the same Stamp, as I hinted, were *Keating* and  
*Worth*, Two Judges, who assisted *Ellis* in betray-  
 ing the Liberties of the People of *Ireland*. Ha-  
 ving model’d the Corporations to their Mind,  
 they were sure of getting a *Majority* for a Parli-  
 ament, that should give Sanction to their  
 Acts of Oppression and Injustice. The Judges  
 in the Circuits clear’d the Goals of *Tories* and  
*Robbers*, by pack’d Juries, who brought them in  
*Not Guilty*, if the *Robbery* was committed upon a  
 Protestant. I shall give one lively Instance of  
 the Tyranny and Cruelty of the *Irish* Papists  
 exercis’d on the Protestants, in the Behaviour  
 of the Earl of *Clancarty*.

This Lord’s Father had been bred in a Convent  
 in *France*, but taken thence Young, by the Pro-  
 curement of the Duke of *Ormond*, who always  
 endeavour’d to Naturalize the *Irish* Families into  
 the *English*, and marry’d to the Earl of *Kildare*’s,  
 Daughter, a firm Protestant ; by whom he had  
 several Daughters, and the Earl of *Clancarty*, of  
 whom I am writing. The Duke of *Ormond*  
 sent him, when a Youth, to the Archbishop of  
*Canterbury*, who carefully bred him a Protestant,  
 and had him Educated at *Oxford*, where Young  
 Gentlemen in those Days did not learn a Com-  
 placency for Popery, as they have since *Sa-  
 cherverel* and his Fellows have been encourag’d  
 there. His Uncle, *Justin Maccarty*, without  
 the Knowledge of his Mother, marry’d him at  
 Sixteen Years Old, to a Daughter of the Earl of  
*Sunder-*



*Sunderland*, who then was a Court Favourite, and immediately sent him to *Ireland*, where he continu'd a Protestant, till King *James* came to the Crown; and then like several *Irish* Converts he turn'd Papist; upon which King *James* gave him a Troop of Horse: His Troopers were the greatest Vagrants in the Country, which he at their Head ravag'd in an horrible Manner, forcing Women, wounding Men, pulling down Houses, and acting all kinds of Rapine and Barbarity. A Poor Butcher of *Mayallo*, a Village near *Cork*, refusing *Clancarty's* Man a Horse, they seiz'd him by Force, and wou'd never return him. The Man complain'd of it to the Judges at the Assizes, in Presence of the Earl; and the Judges ordering Satisfaction to be made to the Man for his Horse, the Earl promis'd to see it perform'd; but as soon as the Judges were gone, he took some of his Troopers along with him, went to the Man's House, and told him, he was come to give him Satisfaction for his Horse. He then commanded his Troopers to get a Blanket, and he himself stood an Inhuman Spectator, while these Murderers tost the Man in it, letting him frequently fall upon the Stone Pavement before his Door, 'till they broke him, as if upon a Wheel, all to Pieces, and so left him Dead. Another Man having offended this Earl at *Clonmel*; he had him first beaten with Sticks, and then hung up by the Hair of the Head, in which Barbarous Condition his Neighbours found him almost dead, but with much ado he recover'd and liv'd after it. The Earl was never so much as try'd for the Murder abovemention'd. His Troopers were try'd; and tho' the Bloody Action was done in  
fight



fight of One Hundred Men, yet were they acquitted.

While the Laws were of so little use against these *Irish* Thieves and Murderers ; the Protestants found they carry'd a keen Edge against Them on all Occasions. The *Irish* might Murder whom they pleas'd with Impunity ; but if a Protestant in Defence of himself or his Wife, or Property, hapned to kill an *Irishman*, he died without Mercy. One Captain *Aston* walking with his Wife in the Streets of *Dublin*, an *Irish* Papist abus'd her ; upon which the Captain drew, and the Papist was kill'd. Captain *Aston* was immediately brought to his Tryal, condemn'd and executed ; while one Captain *Nangles* who had stabb'd his Disbanded Officer, was clear'd by a pack'd *Popish* Jury. Lieutenant *Mac-Gennis* murder'd Capt. *Hamilton* ; Sir *Maurice Eustace* kill'd Two Men ; one *Warren* murder'd one *Wilton* ; Captain *Walker* kill'd *Blackbourn* the *Taylor* ; Captain *Morris* murder'd a Poor Piper, and was made High-Sheriff of *Queens County* ; Captain *Callahan* affronted the Judge at *Waterford*, broke open a House, and almost kill'd the Cryer of the Court ; yet (all these Men turning Papists) nothing was done to them. It wou'd be endless, if I shou'd go about to enter into the Details of their Massacres and Robberies. And to shew what Security the Law was to the Protestants, one need only read the following

Lift



**List of Sheriffs appointed in Ireland, for the  
Year 1687.**

| <i>Counties,</i> | <i>Sheriffs.</i>              |
|------------------|-------------------------------|
| Ardmagh          | Marcus Clarke.                |
| Antrim           | Cormock O Neil.               |
| Cavan            | Lucas Reily.                  |
| Clare            | John Mac-Nemara of Cratelagh. |
| Cork             | Nicholas Brown of Bantrey.    |
| Catherlogh       | Sir Laurence Esmund.          |
| Dublin           | Thomas Warren.                |
| Downe            | Valentine Russell.            |
| Donnegall        | Charles Hamilton, Esq;        |
| Fermanagh        | Cobonnagh Mac-Gwire.          |
| Galoway          | John Kelly, Esq;              |
| Kildare          | John Wogan.                   |
| King's County    | Hewar Oxburgh.                |
| Kilkenny         | John Grace, Esq;              |
| Kerry            | Donogh Mac-Gellicuddy.        |
| Leitrim          | Alexander Mac-Donnel.         |
| Lowth            | Patrick Bellew.               |
| Limerick         | Edward Rice of Ballynitty.    |
| Longford         | James Nugent, Esq;            |
| Meath            | Walter Nangle, Esq;           |
| Monaghan         | Sir John Fleming.             |
| Mayo             | Dominick Browne.              |
| Queen's County   | Edmund Morris, Esq;           |
| Roscommon        | John Dillon, Esq;             |
| Syligoe          | Henry Grafton of Longford.    |
| Tyrone           | Terence Donelly.              |
| Wexford          | Patrick Colclough.            |
| Westmeath        | Thomas Nugent.                |
| Wickilow         | Francis Meara.                |
| Waterford.       | John Nugent.                  |

*London-Derry, elected by the Inhabitants.*

*Tipperary, appointed by the Duke of Ormond.*

*Among*



Among these, there was but one Protestant, *Charles Hamilton*, Esq; who was put in by Mistake, instead of *John Hamilton*, a Roman Catholic; and there is this remarkable of *Donelly*, Sheriff of *Tyrone*, who serv'd Two Years for that County, that he had not one Foot of Freehold in the Shire; and for his Honesty the Reader may guess at it by this Story. His Son had stoln some Cattle from his Neighbour *Mr. Hamilton* of *Callidon*, and brought them to his Father, the Sheriff's House, where some of 'em were Kill'd and Eaten. The Owner pursu'd and found the Remainder, which were restor'd; and to compound the Matter, a Bond of Sixteen Pound was enter'd into by the Sheriff for such as were Eaten. When *Donelly* came to *Dublin* to pass his Accounts, as Sheriff; he was su'd for the Money, but to avoid the Suit, he list'd himself a Foot Soldier in the Lord *Mac-Gwire's* Company, pretending he had been Lifted Two or Three Days before the Arrest, which my Lord also vouch'd, tho' he really was not list'd, till after the Arrest. Upon this, the Attorney who took out the Writ, and the Person he ow'd the Money to, were brought into great Trouble, and forc'd to abscond, for violating the Privilege of the Army; for which they were glad to get off, by departing from their Claims: What rare Juries must such Sheriffs Impannel to try the Causes of Protestants? What a Blessing was King *James's* Reign to his Protestant Subjects in *Ireland*?

The Privy-Council of *Ireland* is a great Part of the Constitution, and has considerable Privileges and Powers annex'd to it. For this Reason was it model'd, as well as the Army and Corporations.



porations. King *James* quickly took Care to have the Majority *Papists*; and whereas before it was a Refuge and Sanctuary to the Oppress'd, it now became a most effectual Instrument to strengthen the Popish Interest, and give Reputation to their Proceedings. We may imagine what kind of Government King *James* design'd, when he was attended with such a Council; and yet it is certain, some of those who were Protestants wou'd have been turn'd out, if they had not absented themselves, and declin'd appearing at the Board. But whether they appear'd or no, was of no Consideration, the Major Vote was against them, as will be seen by this

List of Privy-Councillors in *Ireland*, in King *James II.* Reign.

Sir *Alexander Fitton*, Lord Chancellor.

*Thomas Nugent*, Lord Chief Justice of the King's Bench.

*John Keating*, Lord Chief Justice of the Common-Pleas.

Sir *William Ellis*, Secretary of State.

*Bruno Talbot*, Esq; Chancellor of the Exchequer.

Sir *Stephen Rice*, Lord Chief Baron of the Exchequer.

Earl of *Tyrconnel*.

Earl of *Lymericke*.

Earl of *Barrymore*.

Sir *Robert Hamilton*.

*Adam Loftus*, Esq;

*Lemuel Kingdon*, Esq;

Sir *Paul Rycant*,

*Thomas Hamilton*, Esq;

Lord Viscount *Ikerin*.

Lord



Lord Viscount *Galmoy*.  
 Mr. Justice *Daly*.  
*Richard Hamilton*, Esq;  
*Sir William Wentworth*.  
*Nicholas Purcel*, Esq;  
 Earl of *Clanrickard*.  
 Earl of *Antrim*.  
*Justin Mac-Carty*, Esq;  
 Lord Viscount *Gormanstown*.  
 Lord Viscount *Rosse*.  
 Earl of *Tyrone*.  
 Lord *Netterville*.  
 Lord *Louth*.  
*Sir William Talbot*.  
*Anthony Hamilton*, Esq  
*Thomas Sberidon*, Esq;  
*Simon Luttrell*, Esq;  
*Fitzgerald Villers*, Esq;  
 Colonel *Garret Moore*.  
 Lord *Bellew*.  
*Charles White*, Esq;  
 Colonel *Cormock O Neile*.  
*Francis Plowden*, Esq;

I do not mention in the List, the Duke of *Ormond*, the Earls of *Ardglasse*, *Drogheda*, *Mount-Alexander*, *Ranelagh*, *Longford*; the Lord Viscount *Fitzbarding*, the Lord Viscount *Blesington*; *Robert Fitzgerald*, Esq; *Sir Charles Fielding*, *Sir Richard Reynel*; because, tho' their Names are to be met with among the others; yet some of 'em were never Sworn, and others never Acted: And who wou'd act with such Fellows, as *Ellis*, *Sberidon*, &c. Of the latter we have said something already, and shall presently be oblig'd to say a great deal more.

In



In the Year 1687. King *James* coming to *Chester*, *Tyrconnel*, who was apprehensive, that there were some about the King who did him ill Offices, obtain'd leave of his Majesty to wait upon him there. When he took leave of the Privy-Counsellors, in Order to it, He said to them, *I have put the Sword into your Hands, and G—d D——n you all, if you ever part with it again.* He carry'd with him his great Minister and Counsellor *Sir Stephen Rice* of the *Exchequer*, to make a Specious Representation of Affairs, which he was the more likely to succeed in, there being no Body present to contradict him. This step of *Tyrconnel's* was very necessary; for several of the Popish Lords in *England*, who had Estates to lose, and thought he drove too fast, did Cabal against him; as the Marquis of *Powis*, and the Lord *Bellasis* in particular; the latter swore in Council, *That Fellow in Ireland is Fool and Madman enough to ruin Two Kingdoms.* He had a Council that were not very well qualify'd to assist him; they were ready enough to give into any of his Measures, but had not Sense enough to foresee the ill Consequences attending them: *Rice* had Understanding, but he was a Creature whose Fortune depended on *Tyrconnel's*, and consequently he durst not offend him, by giving him good Advice. *Daly* was also a Man of Understanding, but he had no Interest, and wou'd often complain, that nothing cou'd pass at the Council-Board that concern'd the Publick, but their Countrymen must first ask Teague, *If that wou'd not spoil his Potatoe-Garden.* Thus it appears, That *Tyrconnel* was absolute Master in *Ireland*, and had no Man about him of Capacity or Interest, to prevent the Ruin of the King-



Kingdom. The Judges had Instructions to oppress the *English* in their Courts and Circuits; and when the *Irish* were told that their Proceedings were against Law, *Damn your Laws*, was frequently their Word; *it is the King's Pleasure it should be so. We know no Reason why our King should not be as Absolute as the King of France; and we will make him so before we have done.* Nay, so extravagant were many of them, that they wou'd swear with repeated Oaths, *All Protestants were Rebels, because they wou'd not be of the King's Religion.* The Courts of Justice being thus fill'd with Popish Arbitrary Judges; and the Army harassing the Country, many of the Officers being *Tories*, some of 'em, such as had been convicted of Robbery; the Protestants lay at the Mercy of the Papists; who if Tenants, wou'd not pay them their Rent, nor if Debtors, their Debts; whereas any forg'd Deed or false Oath of a *Papist* was enough to get immediate Judgment and Execution against a *Protestant*.

There is a Statute peculiar to *Ireland* for Tryals, by *Civil Bills*, which in the Nature of *Chancery*, is such an Arbitrary Way of Proceeding, as gives the Judges of the Kingdom Opportunities, which too many of 'em made ill Use of. If a *Twelve-Penny* Process was flung at an *Englishman's* Door, and a false Affidavit made, than which nothing was easier to be procur'd, 'twas sufficient for Execution, directed to an *Irish* Sheriff, though the pretended Debt was of Twenty Years standing. 'Twas common for an *Irish* Tenant to sue, and bring a Fellow to Swear, that in such a Year his Landlord distrain'd Cattle of Twenty or Thirty Pounds



Pounds Value, and had them apprais'd at the Half Proportion of what they were worth. This was enough to get Executions, and 'twas a Practice become as Universal, as 'twas Destructive to the *English*. There was not one in Five of them in the *North of Ireland* but what was ruin'd. The same it was with Ejectments for Land, as in Actions for Debt, and there never was one Cause between a Protestant and Papist, whether for Land or for Debt, but it was given for the Latter: If the *Protestants* brought a Writ of Error, yet that did not Benefit them, nor stop their being *outed* of Possession; for the Sheriffs wou'd give it to the Papists on their own Heads, and left the Protestants to recover it by Injunctions out of *Chancery*; where *Fitton* us'd them as illegally, and barbarously as they had been dealt with at Common Law; Doctor *Gorge* was thus outed of a Considerable Estate, which he held by the Act of Settlement, by Mr. *Barnwell*. Some old Proprietors of Forfeited Lands got conditional Orders from the Court of Claims for Estates, many of which only enabled them to bring their Actions at Common Law. These had lain dormant Twenty Years; and now instead of bringing their Actions, they carry'd to the Sheriffs the old Injunctions they had procur'd from those Commissioners, and which they had not thought fit to execute in so long Time; and the Sheriffs without any more ado, put 'em into Possession. The Bishop of *Meath*'s Father had purchased an Estate in 1637. and both he and the Bishop had continued in peaceable Possession of it to the Year 1686. when he was outed of it by an old Injunction from the Court of Claims, granted on a pretended Settlement made for Portions to

F

the



the Daughters of the Man that had sold it to the Bishop's Father. *Nangle*, the Popish Sheriff of *Meath* executed this Injunction, without staying for the Formality of having Proof of the Deed abovemention'd. Near 100 *English* Gentlemen lost considerable Estate thus, in less than a Year; and no Protestant look'd upon his Property as his own, holding every Thing at the Mercy of the Papists, who whenever they pleas'd took it from the *English* Proprietors, either by Violence or Perjury. In this miserable Condition was *Ireland* brought by the Treason of Popish and Tory Ministers, and the Tyranny of a Popish Tory King.

One of the greatest Securities the *English* Protestants in *Ireland* had for their Religion, Liberties and Lives, was the Quarrel between *Sheridan*, before-mention'd, and *Tyrconnel*. *Sheridan* was Secretary of State, and one of the Commissioners of the Customs; and *Tyrconnel* having Information that he took Money for every Thing, especially for Places at the *Custom-House*, he order'd the Commissioners to dismiss all Petitions for Employments, and send home those that solicited them. *Sheridan* imagining 'twas done out of Spite to him, who was to make his Market of those Petitions, resolv'd to be reveng'd, and to undermine *Tyrconnel*. His first Project was to secure the Clergy on his Side; in order to which he gave out, that *Tyrconnel* was an *Infidel*; and to prove it, he reported what was told him by one of the *Deputy's* Chaplains, whom by Bribes he had gain'd over to his Interest, That this Priest attending him in the Camp at the *Currah* of *Kildare*, waited on him to know if his Excellency wou'd be pleas'd to hear *Mass*; No, says *Tyreconnel*,



*Tyrconnel*, such a one shall bear it for me, and that will do as well.

*Sheridan* wrote this to Father *Petre*, whose Niece he had marry'd; and, with the Help of the Titular Archbishop of *Armagh*, he form'd Articles against the Lord Lieutenant; intending to carry them over in Person, and have the Jesuit's Assistance, in delivering them to the King and Council.

In this he was encourag'd by most of the Native *Irish* Papists; who look'd upon *Tyrconnel* as a degenerated *Englishman* only, he being of the *Pale*, and the *Irish* of *Ulster* did not think them Enemies enough to the *English* Interest.

*Sheridan* asking Leave of the Lord Lieutenant to go for *London*, it was deny'd him. Upon which he wrote to his Kinsman, the Jesuit, who was afraid of opposing *Tyrconnel* too rashly; and advis'd him to comply with the Deputy, at least in Appearance.

*Tyrconnel* got Intelligence of what was hatching against him; and consulting his Two Faithful Counsellors, the Chief-Baron *Rice*, and the Attorney-General *Neagle*; they persuaded him to dissemble with *Sheridan*, and wait for an Opportunity to catch him in a Snare, that might be prepar'd for him. Accordingly, they set another Chaplain of *Tyrconnel's* upon entering into a strict Friendship with that Priest whom *Sheridan* had brib'd: And the latter opening himself very freely, with respect to their Design against the Lord Lieutenant, his Brother Priest seem'd to fall in with them. Thus did he sift out of him whatever was intended to the Prejudice of *Tyrconnel*: Of which he



gave notice to *Rice*; and particularly, that at such a Time, *Sheridan* was to send Dispatches to *London*, with full Instructions for a Charge against the Deputy; Who, with *Rice* and *Neagle*, waited in his Closet, at the Time appointed for the sending away of *Sheridan's* Packet, to intercept it.

The Hour being come, (12 a Clock at Night;) a Messenger was sent aboard the Packet-Boat, to bring back the *Mail*. Which being open'd, *Sheridan's* Letters were taken out; and those directed to Father *Petre*, discover'd the whole Intrigue; as also the Share the Titular Primate had in it.

When they had read his Dispatches, they seal'd 'em up again, and sent 'em away; all but one, address'd to a Friend at *London*, full of vehement Exclamations against the Lord Lieutenant, and containing the Articles which *Sheridan* design'd to impeach him of.

*Rice* and *Neagle* advis'd *Tyrconnel* to write to the Earl of *Sunderland* an Account of *Sheridan's* *Briberies*, and other sinister Practices; which he did at large. And when the Earl had receiv'd it, he acquainted Father *Petre* with the Complaints the Lord Lieutenant made against his Kinsman; which cool'd the Jesuit in the Prosecution of *Sheridan's* Charge.

*Tyrconnel* finding he had fortify'd himself at Court, resolv'd to break publickly with the Secretary; and to that purpose sent for him to his Closet, where were present the Earl of *Limerick*, the Lord Chief-Justice *Nugent*, the Lord Chief-Baron *Rice*, Judge *Daly*, and others. The Deputy demanded of *Sheridan*, *Whether or no he had written any thing against him to London?* *Sheridan*,



*ridan*, with the Forehead of an Original Teague, reply'd, *He had not ; but he had heard his Excellency had written against him.* At this *Tyrconnel* was so enrag'd, that he call'd him *Traytor, Cheat, Rogue :* And pulling out his Letter, ask'd him, *If that was not his Hand.* *Sheridan* was at first in some Confusion ; but recovering himself a little, he enter'd into a Capitulation with the Deputy ; Which so incens'd him, that he rose out of his Chair to kick him ; but the others turn'd him out of the Closet.

Tho' *Tyrconnel* and his Friends were not apprehensive of *Sheridan's* Interest ; yet for fear it should give Encouragement to the Protestants to hope for some Advantage from their Quarrels, 'twas thought by them most adviseable, that no Noise should be made of what had happen'd ; and that the Matter should be accommodated.

Judge *Daly*, the most moderate Man among them, undertook to make *Sheridan* sensible of his Error ; and in appearance the Deputy and he were reconcil'd. But their Suspicion of one another continu'd, and consequently their private Designs to entrap each other with the first Opportunity.

We have hinted, that the pretended Primate of *Ireland* was concern'd in *Sheridan's* Plot ; and the Lord Lieutenant, to be reveng'd of him, made use of the following Occasion.

The Popish Clergy in *Ireland* have their several Bishops, who exercise Episcopal Jurisdiction in the several Dioceses of the Kingdom. These Bishops met at *Dublin*, about the Time of *Tyrconnel's* Quarrel with *Sheridan* ; and there arising a Debate about the Priority of their Jurisdicti-



on ; the Titular Primate of *Armagh*, impatient to have his Primacy disputed, very insolently treated his Brethren : Which the Titular Archbishop of *Cashel* so resented, that he caus'd the Assembly to break up abruptly.

*Armagh* was an ordinary, illiterate, but very haughty Priest. *Cashel* had some Learning : And the other pretended Bishops espousing his Cause, they all wrote to Father *Petre*, to intercede with the King, that the Titular Primate of *Armagh* might, for his Insufficiency, have a Coadjutor impos'd on him.

The Deputy very readily supported them in this Request. And the King wrote to the Pope about it, aggravating the Primate's Miscarriages and Weaknesses. The Pope answer'd, *That he was one of his own Chusing* ; and would not meddle in the Matter. The Truth is, Pope *Odescalchi* had always a mean Opinion of King *James*, for his Siding with *France* ; and was very frugal of his Favours to him.

The *Irish* Priest, who call'd himself Primate of *Armagh*, had been a Fryar in *Spain* ; and coming over Chaplain to the *Spanish* Ambassador, at the Time when his Predecessor was hang'd, drawn and quarter'd, at *Tyburn* ; he prevail'd with the Ambassador to present him to the Duke of *York* ; who writing to the Pope in his Behalf, *Innocent* XI. made him Archbishop of *Armagh*, by his Recommendation : And King *James* had not Interest enough at the Court of *Rome*, to get a Coadjutor put upon him. On the contrary, Father *Petre* knowing what was the Pope's Sense in this Matter, took Occasion to revenge his Cousin *Sheridan's* Quarrel with *Tyrconnel* ; and severely reprimanded him, for



for fomenting the Division in *Ireland* between the Bishops and their Metropolitan, which render'd their Party ridiculous and contemptible to the World.

The Balk which the Lord Lieutenant met with in this Matter, gave Encouragement to *Sheridan* to revive his old Project, and endeavour the Ruin of the Deputy. He therefore again demanded Leave to go for *England*, under Pretence of a Law-Suit : But not being able to obtain Permission, he put his Wife upon Solliciting Father *Petre* to procure it for him. And that Jesuit, with much Importunity, procur'd the King's Order for his going over.

*Sheridan* coming to *London*, was forc'd to wait a whole Day before he could get Admittance to the Earl of *Sunderland*, Secretary of State : And he soon found, that tho' there were many Lords (as the Marquis of *Powis*, the Earl of *Castlemain*, &c.) who were ready to assist him in Outing *Tyrconnel* of his Government ; yet that they should not all be able to effect it ; for the *French* King was his Friend. Insomuch that when it was reported in *France* that he was struck at ; 'twas said at that Court, *There was none in England, that durst move him.*

*Sheridan* observing that every one was shy in the Matter, chang'd his Tale ; and went to my Lord *Sunderland*, to assure him, *That all the Ground of Complaint he had against the Lord Deputy of Ireland, was for his Unkindness to him : That he had nothing to say, but what was Honourable of him ; only that his Excellency had taken Displeasure against him, he knew not why. And that the Occasion of his coming over, was to follow his own private Business.*



This Storm which threaten'd *Tyrconnel* being thus blown over, all those that had given *Sheridan* any Encouragement in Attacking him, dropt him. His Wife's Uncle, Father *Petre*, would not introduce him, to Kiss the King's Hand ; which when he did afterwards, by means of the Earl of *Sunderland*, the King wou'd not speak to him. Nay, Father *Petre* at last refus'd to see him. The Lord *Dungan*, Son to the Earl of *Limerick*, brought over Letters from *Ireland*, which set forth *Sheridan* in such black Colours, that he was remov'd from his Place of Secretary of State in that Kingdom, and was threaten'd to have his Post of Commissioner of the Customs taken from him. As this would have ruin'd him quite, he presented a Petition to the King with his own Hand : But all the Answer he had, was, *That he must return to Ireland, and justify himself to the Lord Deputy.*

This he look'd upon as a Sentence of Condemnation, knowing *Tyrconnel's* implacable Temper, and the Provocations he had given him. He durst not therefore think of returning to *Dublin*, without some favourable Letter to the Lord Lieutenant ; which the Earl of *Sunderland* gave him, to get rid of him. He pray'd his Lordship, to take Compassion of the Poor Man ; who was sufficiently mortify'd, by what he had already suffer'd, in the Loss of the Secretary's Place : And that if His Excellency should pursue him further, to the Losing of his Commissioner's Place in the Customs, he was an undone Man ; the King having declar'd, if the Matters alledg'd against him were prov'd, he should never have any Employment in his Dominions. And in the Close added, That Acts of Clemency were



were suitable to Persons of His Excellency's Quality and Station.

In vain were all these soothing Words to an offended Popish Tyrant, who was spirited in his Resentment by Success, and that Resentment of his aggravated by the Disposition of the Populace and Protestants of *Ireland*, who in this Dispute appear'd to wish well to *Sheridan*; and boasted at *Dublin*, that he would come off Conqueror.

When he return'd to *Ireland*, he repair'd immediately to the Castle, with the Earl of *Sunderland's* Letter; but *Tyrconnel* would not see him. He then went, and took his Place at the *Custom-House* Board.

The next Day, the Deputy consulted the Judges about him; and upon their Advice, a Day was appointed to give him a Hearing. In the mean time, he was suspended from Sitting in the *Custom-House*: Which Order *Sheridan* refus'd to submit to; disputing the Lord Lieutenant's Power in that Case. A very unlikely way to regain his Good-Will. The Judges being again consulted in the Matter, they gave it as their Opinion, That since much of the Proof of *Sheridan's* Bribery, depended upon the Officers concern'd in the Revenue; 'twould be absolutely necessary, to heap as much Ignominy and Disgrace upon him, in that Province, as was possible. To effect which, the Commissioners of the Customs were sent for, and order'd to write to all the Collectors in the Kingdom, not to keep any Correspondence with *Sheridan*, in regard he was suspended from Acting in the Revenue.

When



When the Day for *Sheridan's* Hearing was come, abundance of Witnesses were examin'd ; and particularly a Priest confess'd, he had employ'd him, to take Bribes for him. Upon the whole, his Guilt appear'd so plain, and so foul, that he was dismiss'd of his Employment, and went off the Stage, with the Character of one of the worst of Men.

But tho' *Tyrconnel* escap'd this Blow, a more dangerous one threaten'd him afterwards. Father *Petre* never forgot his Inveteracy aginst his Cousin ; and he, and the *Irish* Clergy, were continually representing to the King and Queen, how injurious these scandalous Impeachments of the Lord Deputy and *Sheridan* against each other, had been to the *Catholick Cause*. They also accus'd *Tyrconnel* of Slowness, a Fault he surely was by no means chargeable with ; and recommended the Earl of *Castlemain*, as fit to succeed him, on account of his great Parts and Learning.

The Lord Lieutenant having Intelligence of these Complaints against him, from *Paris*, has Recourse (as usual) to his Old Friends, *Rice* and *Neagle*, for Advice in this Matter. They sat up whole Nights, in Consultations about drawing up a Vindication of the Deputy's Conduct, with reference to the slow Progress made in the Conversion of *Hereticks*. A Charge, which was most likely to do him Mischief. And to shew their Zeal, they prepar'd an Act, to be sent to *England*, which (in a manner) put all the Lands of the Kingdom into the Power of the King ; under Pretence, that as long as the Protestants kept their Estates, there would be



be no dealing with them. They assur'd the Court, that they could get what Parliament they pleas'd ; all Corporations being already at their Disposal ; and all the Sheriffs of Counties, that were to make the Returns, *Papists*.

This Scheme, they doubted not, would set *Tyrconnel* right at Court, and recover his Reputation for Zeal. In order to which, *Rice* was to go to *London*, to negotiate the Business, to get a Parliament chosen, and this Bill pass'd.

As soon as the Chief-Justice *Nugent* heard of it, ( which was not till a Warrant was sign'd, for a Yacht to carry the Chief-Baron over ) he bustl'd mightily among his Friends, to get the Deputy to name him also for a Plenipotentiary, that he might have some of the Honour of this Affair. *Neagle* and *Rice* privately oppos'd it ; *Neagle* saying, *He was good for nothing, but to spoil the Business*. However, *Nugent* pretended some private Business of his own ; and so obtain'd Leave to go over ; but he was not let into the Secret.

To render that Undertaking the more prosperous for the *Irish* Nation, they embark'd on *St. Patrick's* Day ; but considering the Success they met with, they might as well have put him out of their *Kalendar* ; as by a particular Order from *Rome*, they had formerly done *St. Luke* ; because on that Holiday, the *English* obtain'd a great Victory over them in the last Rebellion.

*Rice* and his Brother Ambassador coming to *London*, the former apply'd to my Lord *Sunderland* ; who gave him little Encouragement : Nor was Father *Petre* himself more favourable to him. He was inform'd of the Intrigue, to re-  
move



move *Tyrconnel*, and put *Castlemain* in his Place ; but he did not let *Nugent* know that. His greatest Success was with the Conclave of Jesuits, and the *French Faction* ; to whom he represented the Lord Deputy's *Extraordinary Zeal for Promoting the Catholick Cause* ; and that he had made a much greater Progress in it before that Time, if the want of a Parliament, and the Continuance of the *Act of Settlement*, had not retarded his Design. That 'twas impossible to make Converts, as long as the Protestants had the Laws, and so much of the Lands on their Side, &c.

These, and such like Arguments, so far prevail'd on Father *Petre*, that at last he resolv'd to lay the Scheme before the King : Who no sooner knew of it, but he fell in with it ; and order'd *Rice*, and his Colleague, to bring their Project in Writing, that he might advise with his Council about it.

He did not consult his *Cabinet-Council* first in this Matter, as he us'd to do in all other important Cases ; either fearing they would put a stop to it ; or else to shew his Indifferency, if it did not proceed.

The King deliver'd their Project to the Council himself ; setting forth the Injustice and Oppression of the *Act of Settlement*, which was so notorious, that the very Protestants themselves were asham'd of it. Notwithstanding he spoke to it in this Manner, no Man at the Council Board seconded him. After the Project was read, the Lord *Bellasis* inveighed bitterly against it, saying, *If such Designs as these were encourag'd, they of England, meaning the Catholicks, had best in Time look out for some other Country, and not stay to be made a Sacrifice for Irish Rebels.* The Marquis  
of



of *Powis* spoke to the same Purpose : And in short, the Scheme was so distasteful to the Council, that Father *Petre* durst not speak a Word in its Favour. The Lord *Bellasis* was for committing *Rice* and his Colleague, or commanding them to be gone immediately ; but the Major Part of the Council, in Complacency to the King, thought it advisable to give them a Hearing.

This Affair was not manag'd so secretly, but it came to the Knowledge of the People ; and where-ever *Rice* and *Nugent* appear'd, the Mob saluted them with *Potatoes* stuck on Sticks, and cry'd, *Make Room for the Irish Ambassadors*.

The Day appointed for hearing them being come, *Rice* made a cunning Speech, answering all the Lord *Bellasis*, and the Lord *Powis*'s Objections : But *Nugent*, who was a Blockhead, and besides no farther entrusted with the Business than *Rice* pleas'd, spoke so fillily, that he turn'd the Scheme into a Jest ; and *Bellasis* could not help calling him *Fool* and *Knave* in the King's Presence ; *Go to the Fool, your Master*, said he, *and bid him the next Message he sends, employ wiser Men, and upon a more honest Errand*. The Lord *Powis* told them, *The King had better Use to make of his Catholick Subjects in England, than to sacrificethem for a Reprize to the Protestants of Ireland, in lieu of their Estates there*. In a word, every one rail'd at them so vehemently, that the King remain'd silent, and these Ambassadors appear'd no more on the Stage.

The Miscarriage of this Project, gave Encouragement to the Lord *Castlemain*'s Friends to press the King to send him to *Ireland* ; but King *James* could do nothing in it without the Consent



sent of the *French King*, to whom, says my Author, *he had promised the Disposal of that Government and Kingdom* : However, *Tyrconnel* was so apprehensive of the sinking of his Interest, that himself said publickly to some Officers at the Castle, after *Rice's Return to Ireland*, that *tho' he had great Assurance from the King that he should not be removed, yet now he heard that he should, and wish'd he had given 500 l. to have known it a Month sooner*. That Expression made some People think, he meant he wou'd have provided against the Storm by the Assistance of *France*.

The Mortification of the *Irish* for the Loss of their Project was soon forgot, upon News of the Bishops being sent to the *Tower*, and the Birth of the Prince of *Wales* ; upon which the *Irish* grew so insolent, that the Protestants expected daily to be Massacred by them. Before the Queen was said to be deliver'd, the *Irish* Papists wou'd lay Twenty Guineas to One 'twould be a Son : And when the *English* ask'd them how they cou'd be sure of it ? They reply'd, *They depended on the Prayers of the Church*. And now the Tyranny of *Tyrconnel* grew more grievous every Day. No Robbery committed upon Protestants was punish'd. The *Irish* refus'd to pay *Tythes* to the Protestant Clergy. The Sheriffs wou'd not grant Executions against the *Irish*. And if any of them were Arrested, they wou'd be rescu'd by a 100 or 200 Men at a Time. To conclude ; there was no kind of Oppression which the Protestants did not labour under, and that with all the Laws on their Side, which neither King *James*, nor his Ministers had any regard for.

Wou'd one think, that any *Englishman* and a Protestant, or one that assum'd those Names, shou'd  
 2 joyn



joyn with the Papists to bring this *Destruction* on Ireland. Several *High-Church-Men*, as has been hinted, were *Tools* of *Tyrconnel*; and especially *Worth*, Baron of the *Exchequer*; who when the *Popish* Baron refus'd to grant a Warrant out of that Court to the Sheriff, to put a *Papist* in Possession of the Lands of one Mr. *Swan*, near *Dublin*, granted that Illegal Warrant, the *Papist* having no manner of Right to these Lands. And what was the Consequence of this flagrant Act of *Tory Injustice*? The Sheriff exceeded the Tenor even of the Warrant, for he had nothing to do with Mr. *Swan's* House, or the Land it stood upon. Mr. *Swan* therefore kept Possession of his House; and looking out of Window when the Sheriff came, desired him to call a Jury of that Neighbourhood, and if they found that Land or House in his Order from the *Exchequer*, he would give them Possession, but otherwise he would not open his Doors; for he was very sure the Sheriff had no Order to come there. The Sheriff made no Answer, but ordered his Men to fire at him as he stood at his Window; which they did accordingly, and shot him in several Places. They then broke open his House, and finding him wallowing in his Blood, and groveling on the Floor, they took him up and flung him out of Doors. Some more compassionate than the rest carry'd him into a Cabin, where he had so much Strength as to ask for *Drink*, which they wou'd not give him a Drop of, though his own Cellars were well stored with Liquors of all Sorts. Mr. *Swan* dying on the Spot, his Murder made a great Noise; but the *Papists* throw'd it off from themselves on the *High Church* Judge who granted the Warrant, saying,



saying, *His Blood lies at Worth's Door*. The *Protestants* of *Ireland*, were so us'd to these Barbarities after King *James's* Arrival in that Kingdom; and Murders became so familiar, that the Remembrance of them was lost in the Number.

'Tis easy to imagine, by what has been said in the preceding Pages, that *Ireland* was entirely subject to the Pleasure of the *French* King, King *James* and *Tyrconnel*. And that *Egyptian* Bondage was more eligible than the slavish Condition of the *Protestants* in that Kingdom. The *Protestants* of *England* were threaten'd with the same Slavery; but being a vast Majority of the People, having Riches and Friends, they resolv'd not to give up their Liberties, but apply'd to the Prince of *Orange* for Assistance. *Tyrconnel*, by means of a Correspondent of his at *Amsterdam*, had Intelligence of that Prince's Design before King *James*; and sent over his Friend's Letter to the Earl of *Sunderland*, who shew'd it to the King, who ridicul'd his Intelligence, which however prov'd every Day to deserve to have more notice taken of it. The *Irish* at first seem'd to be in no manner of Apprehension at the Enterprize of the *Dutch*. They doubted not but the *English* Rebels, as they call'd them, wou'd joyn the Prince; and that He, and his Adherents, wou'd be serv'd as the Duke of *Monmouth* was. They abus'd his Highness with the most Impudent and Villanous Expressions, threatening to stick *his Head* on a Pole and carry it round the Kingdom. News coming from *England* that the Prince of *Orange* was Landed, and that King *James's* Friends deserted him, it is impossible to express the Desperation and Despondency of the *Irish*. The *English* began to take Heart; and  
their



their Enemies, to think of saving themselves, more than of hurting others; *Tyrconnel* courted the Protestants, and made every Day Preparations for his Flight. Had due Care been now taken of *Ireland*, had a Regiment, and a Man of Quality, been sent immediately to *Dublin*, with an Order of Council only to *Tyrconnel*, to deliver up the Sword, it is not to be question'd but he wou'd have done it in the first Alarm. The Papists grew more resolute, as they had Time to look about them, and to see no Danger approach from any Quarter; while on the other Hand, the Protestants seeing also no Assistance coming, were dishearten'd, and that reviv'd the drooping Spirits of the Papists.

It was now Term-Time, *October*, 1688, and the Chief-Justice *Nugent*, the most ignorant Wretch that ever sat upon the Bench, in a Charge to the Grand-Jury, made a Romantick Panegyrick on King *James's* Courage, tho' the poor Prince was then taking to his Heels, with an Army of 25000 Men, flying before 15000. *Nugent* then commanded them to be very strict in their Inquisition after any that were suspected to adhere to the Prince of *Orange's* Interest. He concluded his Charge thus Elegantly: *The States of Holland are now weary of the Prince, and have sent him over to be drest as Monmouth was; but that is too good for him; and I doubt not, before a Month is past, to hear the Rebels are hung up all over England, in Bunches, like Ropes of Onions.* *Tyrconnel* had not above 4000 Men in Arms in all *Ireland*, the rest being sent to *England*. And when News came to *Dublin*, that King *James* had sent Commissioners to treat with the Prince



of *Orange*, 'twas propos'd by some Protestants, to seize the Castle of *Dublin*, where the Stores of Arms and Ammunition lay ; the Possibility of this was demonstrated, and the Success extremely probable. The Persons who offer'd to undertake it, made no doubt of effecting it. The Papists being for the most part without Arms, and those that were in Arms, were raw and cowardly, and might easily be suppressed. To do it therefore, there needed no more, but to seize the Deputy *Tyrconnel*, who had not then above 600 Men in the City ; and the Hearts of those Men that he had, were so generally sunk, that they declar'd themselves desirous to lay down their Arms, proposing to themselves no better Conditions, but to return to the Stations in which they were, when King *James* came to the Crown. This was so universally talk'd of by themselves, that if any one could have assur'd them of these Terms, there was no doubt but they would readily have comply'd, and have left the Lord *Tyrconnel* to have shifted for himself. Some knowing Men have thought, that the wiser Sort among the Papists, wou'd have been glad that the Protestants had seiz'd him. The Earl of *Lymerick* particularly waited on the Lord Deputy, and told him plainly, *That his Excellency had the Opportunity of saving Money, and having but one Daughter, might, if Things did not go well with him in Ireland, retire into France, or some other Foreign Country ; that for his Part, he liv'd on the Rents of his Estate, and might do so for the future, and would not run the Hazard of losing it, by opposing the Government of England.* He added, *That he and other Lords, wou'd make some Shew of preparing to oppose the In-*  
*vaders*



vaders they expected from England, till his Excellency might make Terms for himself, to as great Advantage as he could; but if he neglected it, they would make Conditions for themselves. In this Disposition were the Chiefest of the Papists in Ireland; the Tories about King *William* knew it, but took Care to delay the Succours that were to be sent thither, on Purpose to give King *James* Time to recover that Kingdom.

He himself commanded Judge *Keating* to signify to the *Irish* Gentlemen, then in *England*, that he was willing to part with the Sword on these Conditions, provided he might have Leave to do it from King *James*. *Keating* wrote as much in a Letter to Sir *John Temple*; it bears Date the 29th of *December*, 1688, and among other Things of the like Nature, has this Paragraph, *If there be Faith to be found in Man, the Lord Deputy, and Roman Catholick Nobility, and Gentry of the Kingdom, who are universally concern'd in the present Army, and in that which is to be rais'd, will upon the first Signification of his Majesty's Pleasure to that Purpose, unanimously Disband, retire to their several Dwellings, and apply themselves to advance the Quiet and Wealth of the Kingdom.* Must it not be these Insinuations, that instigated Mr. *Temple* to recommend Colonel *Richard Hamilton* to King *William*, to be sent to *Ireland*, to perswade *Tyrconnel* to surrender the Sword? Be that as it will, the poor Gentleman drown'd himself, when he heard that *Hamilton*, instead of performing his Message, had taken on him the Command of the Popish *Irish* Army rais'd to be employ'd against the Protestants in that Kingdom; who might with Ease have put it out of *Tyrconnel's* Power to hurt them, had they exe-



cuted the propos'd Project to Seize him ; which was hindred chiefly by the earnest Admonitions of the Lord *Mountjoy* to the Protestants, not to be the Aggressors ; Which Opinion prevail'd among all the Protestants of *Ireland*, corrupted by some Court Doctrines, such as Passive-Obedience, and Non-Resistance ; the Mischiefs of which, they sufficiently felt, and repented of their unseasonable, and unwarrantable Loyalty, when it was too late. *Tyrconnel*, to amuse them, betook himself to his usual Arts of Falshood, Disimulation and Flattery ; to which he added, the deepest Oaths and Curses, protesting he wou'd be rid of the Government very willingly, if it might be with Honour. He added, *'Twas easy for him to ruin and destroy the Kingdom, and make it not worth one Groat, but impossible to preserve it for his Master.* Every-body wonder'd to find so great a Truth, come so frankly out of the Mouth of one, they usually stil'd *Lying Dick Talbot*, and who had been known, not without Reason, says a very Reverend Bishop, *by that Name.* Several Lords, and Gentlemen, endeavour'd to keep him in this wise Disposition, and frequently represented to him, the good Policy of his submitting to the Government of *England* : *What,* says he, *will you have me submit till they ask me ? Will you have me fling the Sword over the Castle Walls.*

Notwithstanding all these fair Speeches of his, he intended nothing less than to part with it ; his Pretences were to gain Time, and see what Turn King *James's* Affairs wou'd take. After he was in *France*, he gave out Commissions to raise Men, as fast as Officers came to demand them : And to encourage People to  
come



come for them, he order'd the *Secretary of War* to receive no *Fees*, though his trusty Friend, Sir *Richard Neagle*, was in that Office. The Deputy having no Money to maintain these Troops, it must necessarily follow, that they must live on Plunder, and Free-Quarter, which they did with a Vengeance, and wasted the Lands and Houses of the Protestants at Discretion, as much as if they had been in a conquer'd Country.

That the Reader may have a more perfect Idea of the Perils and Terrors those poor People were in, I shall insert,

A LIST of the General Officers, and Colonels of the *Irish Popish Army*, rais'd by *Tyrconnel*, for King *James*, after his Abdication.

Earl of *Tyrconnel*, Captain-General.

*Richard Hamilton*, Lieutenant-General.

*Dom. Sheldon*, Lieutenant-General of the Horse.

*Patrick Sarsfield*,  
*Anthony Hamilton*, } Major-Generals.

—— *Wabup*,  
*Thomas Maxwell*,  
*John Hamilton*, } Brigadiers.  
*William Dorington*,

*Solomon Slater*, Muster-Master-General.

*Robert Fitzgerald*, Comptroler of the Musters.

Sir *Richard Neagle*, Secretary at War.

Sir *Henry Bond*,  
*Lewis Doe*, } Receivers-General.

Sir *Michael Creagh*, Paymaster-General.

*Felix O Neile*, Advocate-General.



Dr. Archbold, Physician-General.  
Patrick Archbold, Chirurgeon-General.

# REGIMENTS.

| Horse.                  | Dragoons.             |
|-------------------------|-----------------------|
| Earl of Tyrconnel.      | Lord Dungan.          |
| Lord Galmoy.            | Sir Neile O Neile.    |
| Col. Patrick Sarsfield. | Lord Clare.           |
| Col. Hugh Sutherland.   | Col. Simon Luttrell.  |
| Lord Abercorne.         | Col. Robert Clifford. |
| Col. Henry Luttrell.    | Col. Francis Carroll. |
| Col. John Parker.       | Col. Thomas Maxwell.  |
| Col. Nicholas Pursel.   |                       |

# FOOT.

|                          |                        |
|--------------------------|------------------------|
| Col. William Dorrington. | Sir John Fitzgerald.   |
| Col. John Hamilton.      | Lord Lowth.            |
| Lord Fitz-James.         | Earl of Westmeath.     |
| Earl of Clancarty.       | Lord Bofine.           |
| Earl of Clanrickard.     | Col. Oliver Ogara.     |
| Earl of Antrim.          | Col. John Grace.       |
| Earl of Tyrone.          | Col. Edward Butler.    |
| Col. Richard Nugent.     | Col. Artb. Mac Mahon.  |
| Lord Gormanstowne.       | Col. Charles Moore.    |
| Col. Henry Dillon.       | Col. Dudley Bagnal.    |
| Lord Galway.             | Col. Gordon O Neile.   |
| Lord Bellew.             | Col. Nicholas Browne.  |
| Lord Kinmare.            | Sir Michael Creagh.    |
| Lord Slane.              | Col. Heyward Oxbrough. |
| Col. Cormuck O Neile.    | Col. Daniel Browne.    |
| Col. Charles Cavenagh.   | Col. Owen Maccarty.    |
| Col. Thomas Butler.      | Col. John Barret.      |
| Lord Kelmallock.         | Col. Charles O Brien.  |
| Sir Maurice Eustace.     | Col. Dan. O Donnovane. |
|                          | Lord                   |



|                         |                        |
|-------------------------|------------------------|
| Lord Ireagh.            | Col. Dennis Mac-Gilli- |
| Col. Roger Mac-Elligot. | cuddy.                 |
| Col. Edmund Reyley.     | Col. James Parcell.    |
| Col. Cuconnogh Mac-     | Lord Hunsdon.          |
| Gwire.                  | Lord Mountcassel.      |
| Col. Walter Bourk.      | Col. Daniel O'Brien.   |
| Col. Felix O Neile.     | Col. Richard Butler.   |
| Col. Hugh Mac-Mahone.   | Col. Robert Fielding.  |
| Lord Inniskillin.       |                        |

An Army of 40000 Men, commanded by such Officers, cou'd not but keep the Protestants in continual Alarms, and make 'em look on their Goods, Estates and Lives, as Precarious Blessings, which they were in danger of losing every Moment. These their just and terrible Apprehensions were increas'd, by a Letter, Dated the Third of December, 1688, sent to the Earl of Mount-Alexander, intimating a Design to destroy the Protestants on the Sunday following. This Letter was spread over the Kingdom, and one cannot conceive the horrible Fright it put them all into. The Contents of it were as follow.

December 3. 1688.

Good my Lord,

**I** Have written to let you know, That all our Irish-men through Ireland, are Sworn, that on the Ninth Day of this Month, being Sunday next, they are to fall on to Kill and Murder, Man, Wife and Child, and to spare none: And I do desire your Lordship to take Care of your self, and all others, that are adjudg'd by our Men to be Heads; for whoever of them can kill any of you, is to have a Captain's Place.



So my Desire to your Honour is, to look to your self, and to give other Noblemen Warning, and go not out Night or Day, without a good Guard with you; and let no Irishman come near you, whatever he be. This is all from him, who is your Friend, and Father's Friend, and will be, tho' I dare not be known as yet, for fear of my Life.

Direct this with Care  
and Haste, to my  
Lord Mount-Alex-  
ander.

His Lordship sent this Letter to *Dublin*, with several Copies of it; and Copies of it were also sent to all Parts of the Kingdom. It arriv'd at *Dublin* on *Friday*, and the Day of Slaughter was to be Two Days after. The Terror of which was so great among the *English*, that above 3000 Souls got away on the *Saturday*. There happen'd to be a great many Ships in the Harbour at that Time, and they were all so cram'd, that the Passengers were in Danger of being stifled. The *Irish* were amaz'd at this sudden Flight of theirs. The Draw-Bridge of the Castle was drawn up, and *Tyrconnel* understanding what the Matter was, sent the Earl of *Roscommon*, and the Earl of *Longford*, to *Ringsend*, to perswade the People to return. He also order'd a Yatch to Sail after them that were gone, and fetch them back, but all to no Purpose. The Fears of the *English* were so strong, that not a Man who was gone off, wou'd come back. Indeed, with what Peace of Mind, cou'd a Protestant stay in *Ireland*, when his Arms were taken from him, and he was surrounded by an Army



Army of Thieves and Murderers, who robb'd and murder'd at Pleasure? The *Irish* Papists, under Protection of this Army, wou'd get together Two or Three Hundred in a Body, and sweep a whole County of the Cattle belonging to the *English*. This Practice continu'd so long, that at last many Gentlemen, and substantial Farmers, who had several Hundreds of Black Cattle, and Sheep, had not one left. By this Means, those who had liv'd in great Hospitality and Plenty, had not now Bread to eat, or any Thing left to preserve them from Starving. Eleven Thousand Cattle were stoln from the *English*, in Nine Days, by the *Irish*, in the Province of *Munster* only. Thus were the Farmers so reduc'd, that hardly one Gentleman, or Farmer, had above Two or Three Cows left, while the *Irish* Cabbins, for Forty Miles together, were full of Beef, stoln from the *English*. The *English* durst not defend their Property, for fear of being treated as Rebels. If they assembled together, and made any Shew of defending their Goods, and Persons, against these Thieves, immediately they were declar'd guilty of Treason, and the Attorney-General order'd to prosecute them. *Tyrconnel*, who had pack'd up all, and was preparing to march, when *Hamilton* came over from *England*, chang'd his Mind, and from courting the *English*, began to act as one that had vow'd their Destruction. In order to effect his wicked Purposes, he resolv'd to possess himself of *London-Derry*, the only Place of Refuge for any Number of Protestants: And before he had discover'd his Intention to stand out for King *James*, he sent the Earl of *Antrim's Irish* Regiment to take Possession



session of that City ; but the Citizens seeing a Parcel of Cut-throats approach, just as they were in the midst of their Terrors on Receipt of my Lord *Mount-Alexander's* Letter, shut their Gates against them, and refus'd them Admittance. This was the first Opposition that *Tyrconnel* met with ; and this gave Encouragement to several Noblemen and Gentlemen in other Parts of the Kingdom, to enter into Associations for their mutual Defence. Sir *Thomas Southwell*, with some Gentlemen of *Munster*, after having born the Pillaging of their Lands and Houses, being threaten'd to have their Arms taken from them, and justly suspecting that their Lives wou'd not be safe afterwards, got together with their Servants, to the Number of Two Hundred, and resolv'd to march to *Sligoe*, to join the Lord *Kingston* for their common Defence : And when they heard of King *James's* Deserting his Kingdom, and King *William's* being Proclaim'd, they were animated with a Noble Spirit of Liberty, and appear'd in Arms in several Parts of the Country ; but what cou'd a few Troops do, against a mighty Army ? Or a few Protestants, against a Nation of Papists, without sudden Help from *England* ? Which, to the Shame of the Administration be it spoken, they had not with that Expedition as was necessary to render it effectual.

*Tyrconnel*, at the same time that he thought of Securing *Londonderry*, was mindful also of *Iniskilling*, a little strong Town ; and sent Two Companies of Foot, to take Possession of it ; but the Inhabitants would not suffer them to come within Two Miles of the Town. And

as



as soon as they heard that King *William* and Queen *Mary* were declar'd King and Queen in *England*, they joyfully proclaim'd Their Majesties, and defended themselves against all the Power of the *Irish*, till Succours came from *England*.

'Tis very strange, that considering how powerful the Protestants were in *Munster*, where they cou'd immediately have got together a Body of 4000 Horse and Foot; when *Cork*, *Bandon*, *Kingsale* and *Youghal*, were offer'd to be deliver'd into their Hands; that no Care should be taken to preserve that Province in which King *James* landed, and where afterwards the *Irish* committed so many Acts of Cruelty and Spoil.

The Earl of *Inchiquene* and Captain *Boyle* did make a short Stand; but being discourag'd by the Slowness of their Friends in *England* to relieve them, and the Preparations in *France* for sending King *James* to *Ireland*; the good Prospect of Affairs in that Province soon vanish'd, and it became subject to the Tyranny of *Justin Maccarty*.

Sir *Thomas Southwell*, *Bartholomew Purdon*, Esq; *Thomas Miller*, Esq; and other Gentlemen, resolving to join the Lord *Kingston*, in *Connaught*, as I have hinted already; Intelligence of it was given to *James Power*, High-Sheriff of the County of *Galway*, and Captain *Bourk*, Governor of *Loughbreab*; who with several Troops of Horse, intercepted those Gentlemen, as they were marching between *Innis* and *Loughbreab*. *Power* and *Bourck* demanded their Arms. Sir *Thomas Southwell* finding they were too weak to make Opposition, and having consulted his Friends,



Friends, consented to deliver them up, on Condition they should have their Lives and Liberties : To which *Bourck* and *Power* agreed. But what signify'd that Agreement ? Sir *Thomas*, and his Friends, were seiz'd, imprison'd at *Galway*, try'd and condemn'd for High-Treason ; and lay there under Sentence of Condemnation several Months.

Such Usage was sufficient to incite every brave Man of the Protestant Religion, to hazard every Thing, rather than to be at the Mercy of such *Traytors*. And these Cruelties gave Offence even to the more moderate of their own Party.

There was among them an infamous Wretch, whom no Titles cou'd honour ; *Pierce Butler*, Viscount *Galmoy*. He had a Regiment of Horse, which was quarter'd on the Borders of *Ulster*, and order'd to reduce *Iniskilling* ; which he attempted to do with a Tin Gun. In his March thither, he met Mr. *Dixie*, Eldest Son to the Dean of *Kilmore*, and Mr. *Charlton*, as they were carrying off some Goods and Cattle belonging to the Dean. These Two Young Gentlemen had some Friends with them on Horseback, to assist them, in case the *Irish* should offer to plunder them. *Galmoy* call'd these Friends a Troop of Horse, and the Two Young Gentlemen Officers of 'em, in Rebellion against King *James*, whose Commission they had not.

Mr. *Dixie*, who was just come from the College at *Dublin*, said, They were no Soldiers ; and that he was only Securing his Father's Goods. But *Galmoy*, without any more to do, order'd both him and Mr. *Charlton* to be hang'd  
at



at *Belturbet*. The Rope, or the Gate on which they were hang'd, breaking, Mr. *Dixie* fell down alive. The *Irish* ask'd him, whether he would turn *Roman-Catholick*, and pray for King James? The brave Young Gentleman reply'd, *He would not alter his Opinion ; but would pray for the King.* Upon which they hang'd him up again ; and being half dead , cut off his and Mr. *Charlton's* Heads, kick'd 'em about the Streets, and afterwards fix'd 'em on the Market-House.

From hence the Lord *Galmoy* mov'd farther North, and finding at *Omagh* Two Men, Father and Son, who were said to have been in Arms ; he caus'd the Son first to hang his Father, and then carry his Head through the Streets on a Pole, crying, *This is the Head of a Traytor.* Which when he had done, he commanded the Young Man to be hang'd.

Some of his Dragoons, in this Expedition, meeting a Clergyman's Wife, whose Husband had fled *Northward* with the Protestants ; they first ravish'd her, then murder'd her, ripp'd up her Belly, and left her expos'd naked with a Dead Man upon her, in a Posture not fit to be nam'd.

An *English* Gentleman, in the County of *Tipperary*, seeing some Dragoons advancing towards his House late in the Evening, shut his Doors ; but they broke 'em open, plunder'd his House, and ravish'd his only Daughter and Child before his Face. Sixteen of them lay with her ; and Three of them after She was dead. Such Hellish Outrage, was sufficient to justify the taking Arms to oppose it.



Not long after *Galmoy* left *Cavan*, that worthy Gentleman, *Robert Sanderson*, Esq; came thither when there was a Quarter-Sessions held, and several *Irish* Justices of the Peace were on the Bench. Captain *Sanderson* had about 80 Horse with him; and going up to these Justices, demanded by what Commission they sat there? The *Irishmen* reply'd, by King *James's*. The Captain said, That was no good Authority at that Time of Day; and he order'd them to go home as fast as they could. Some of the *Reiley's* leading Men in that County, and in the Commission of the Peace, began to make Opposition; but Captain *Sanderson* threatening them with his Cane, the *Irishmen* quitted the Bench, and the Quarter-Sessions broke up. This News coming to the Ears of *Tyrconnel*, he threaten'd to send some Troops of Horse to Quarter at Discretion on that *Rebellious Country*, but he stay'd till he saw what was done in *England*; and had he not been spirited up on one Hand, by Hopes of Assistance from *France*, and on the other by the slowness of the Measures in *England*, for the Relief of the *Protestants*, 'tis very probable, he wou'd not have made any Head against the Attempts of the Latter to defend the *English* Interest.

In the County of *Cavan*, there was a very good Disposition among the *Protestants* to take Arms. Mr. *Daniel French*, and Mr. *Henry Guilims*, hearing Sir *Gerrard Irwin*, Lieutenant Colonel of the Earl of *Granard's* Regiment of Horse, was come to *Cavan* to raise Men for King *James*, and had brought with him Pistols, Halberts, Carbines, Swords, &c. these two Gentlemen came from *Belturbet* with about 60 Horse, seiz'd the Knight and his Arms, deliver'd them to my Lord



Lord *Blany* at *Belturbet* ; and he sent Sir *Gerrard* Prisoner to *Inniskilling*. The Lord *Mount-Alexander*, the Lord *Blany*, Sir *Arthur Rawden*, and other Gentlemen, taking Arms at the same Time in the Counties of *Down*, *Antrim*, &c. *Tyrconnel* was in such Apprehension of the *English*, that he sent some Troops of Horse and Dragoons to *Navan* and *Kells*, to prevent Captain *Sanderson's* Marching to *Dublin* ; whither, had the Protestant Gentlemen gone directly, *Tyrconnel* was so frighten'd that he wou'd doubtless have fled or surrender'd the Castle, he having not above 600 Men in that City, and those Men raw and new rais'd. All the Reason the Gentlemen of the *North* of *Ireland* had for their neglecting to improve this Opportunity, was, that they had no Commission from *England*, and wou'd till then be only on the *Defensive*. Thus between the Backwardness of the Ministry in *England*, and the mistaken Loyalty of the *Irish Protestants*, a fair Occasion was lost, to prevent the shedding so much Blood as it cost to reduce *Ireland*.

*Tyrconnel*, to gain time, and deceive the *Northern* Gentlemen ; as also to satisfy some *Irish* Lords, who were against involving their Country in a Bloody, Civil War, and for submitting to the Government of *England*, sent for the Lord *Mountjoy* out of the *North*, to perswade him to accompany the Chief Baron *Rice* to *France*, to represent to King *James* the Weakness of the Kingdom, and the Necessity to yield to the Times. He swore bitterly that he was in Earnest ; adding, he knew the Court of *France* wou'd oppose it with all their Power : For, said he, *that Court minds nothing but their own Interest ; and they wou'd not care, if Ireland was sunk to the Pit of Hell*



Hell, so they cou'd give the Prince of Orange but Three Months Diversion ; but if the King be perswaded to ruin his fastest Friends to do himself no Service, only to gratify France, he is neither so merciful nor so wise as I believe him to be. If he recover England, Ireland will fall to him in Course, but he can never expect to conquer England by Ireland ; if he attempts it, he ruins Ireland to do himself no Kindness, but rather to exasperate England the more against Him, and make his Restoration impossible. He intimated further, that if the King wou'd not do it, he wou'd take his Refusal to be forc'd upon him by those in whose Power he was, and he would think himself oblig'd to submit without his Consent.

The Protestants, who were well acquainted with this Man's Fraud and Dissimulation, dissuaded the Lord Mountjoy from that Voyage, which was intended only to get my Lord out of the Way, he being the likeliest Man to head them. The Lord Mountjoy reply'd to this, That his going into France cou'd have no Influence on the Councils of England, who were neither Privy, nor Parties to it ; and if they had a Mind to reduce the Kingdom, it was very easy to do it without his Assistance. That he must either go on his Message, now the Deputy had put him upon it, or enter into an actual War against him, and against such as adhered to King James's Interest ; which he did not think safe to do, having no Order or Encouragement from England ; from whence, on the contrary, all the Advice he receiv'd was, to be quiet, and not to meddle. That he was oblig'd to King James, and neither Honour, Conscience, nor Gratitude, would permit him, in his present Circumstances, to make War on his own Authority against him, while there was any possibility of doing the Bus'ness without One.



Tho' the *Protestants* were not satisfy'd with these Reasons, but desir'd him to stay where he was, to keep them in Heart, and head them up-on Occasion; yet the Lord *Mountjoy* was positively bent on the Voyage, hoping to prevail on King *James* to comply with the Advice of his Deputy, which was all Grimace: *Tyrconnel* being well assur'd, that *France* was resolv'd to send King *James* to *Ireland*, and to raise a War in that Kingdom, if not to conquer it for King *Lewis*, to make a powerful Diversion to the Arms of *England*. The Deputy, to engage my Lord *Mountjoy* the more heartily in this Business, made these General Concessions in Favour of the *Protestants*.

1. That no more Commissions should be given out, or New Men raised.

2. That no more of the Army shou'd be sent to the North.

3. That none should be question'd for what was past.

4. That no Private House should be Garrison'd, or disturb'd with Soldiers.

These Articles were enclos'd in a Circular Letter, sent to Sir *Arthur Royden*, and the Protestant Gentlemen, by my Lord *Mountjoy*, before his Departure; of which I shall insert the latter Part, because it lets one farther into that Lord's Sentiments, which were bias'd by the fair Speeches of the *Irish* Deputy. " I am morally  
 " assured, this must do our Work without Blood,  
 " or the Misery of the Kingdom. I am sure it  
 " is the Way propos'd in *England*, who depend  
 " so on it, that no Forces are appointed to come  
 H " hither,



“ hither ; and I am sure, what I do is not only  
 “ what will be approv’d of in *England*, but what  
 “ had its Beginning from thence. I do therefore  
 “ conjure you, to give your Friends and mine  
 “ this Account ; and for the Love of God, keep  
 “ them from any Disorder or Mischief, if any  
 “ had such a Design ; which I hope they had  
 “ not ; and I am satisfy’d every Man will have  
 “ his own Heart’s Desire. I will write to this  
 “ Effect to some other Places ; and I desire you  
 “ will let such in the Country, as you think fit,  
 “ see this. Let the People fall to their Labour,  
 “ and think themselves in less Danger than  
 “ they believ’d, &c. This Letter was Dated the  
 10th of *January*. And no sooner was the Lord  
*Mountjoy* gone, than *Tyrconnel* deny’d the before-  
 mention’d Concessions, and seem’d mighty an-  
 gry at the dispersing of them, and refus’d to ob-  
 serve any of them : For before the Lord *Mount-*  
*joy* and *Rice* got to *Paris*, a *French* Engineer came  
 to *Dublin*, with Dispatches from King *James* to  
*Tyrconnel*, and Assurances that he would come thi-  
 ther very soon ; which put that Traytor upon  
 hast’ning the Mischiefs he intended, and breaking  
 every Article of the Stipulations he had made with  
 the Lord *Mountjoy*. He immediately gave out  
 Commissions for new Levies of Horse and Foot,  
 and privately sent Arms into the Country, to sup-  
 ply the *Irish* Papists. News came quickly from *France*  
 that the Lord *Mountjoy* was thrown into the *Bastile*;  
 and *Tyrconnel* made all the Preparations he cou’d  
 for a War. He secur’d the Town of *Newry*, a  
 Pass very disadvantageous to the *Protestants* in the  
*North*. He also Garison’d the Towns of *Drog-*  
*beda* and *Dundalk*, by which Means he cut off all  
 Communication with the *English* and *Scots* in  
*Ulster* ;



*Ulster* ; and having done that, he resolv'd to disarm the *Protestants* in all the other Parts of the Kingdom, which were in his Power ; which he did on the 24th of *February*, 1688. The Method of disarming the *Protestants* in *Dublin* was this : He fill'd the Streets and Lanes with Horse and Foot ; and then, for so much of the City as lies within the Walls, he sent to the City-Officers, to signify to every House, that if they did not send every Sword and Bayonet, as well as Fire-Arms in their Possession, into the Churches ; which were generally seiz'd for this Use, and fill'd with Soldiers ; they should be put to Military Execution, both as to their Lives and Goods. Oh the Excellence of a *Popish*, or *Tory* Government ! What Cobwebs are Statutes and Laws to such Governors ? Where was the Liberty of the Subject ? But alas ! Who cou'd hope for Liberty, when they were forbidden to hope for Life, by this Vicegerent of King *James* ; if they wou'd not part with their Property at his Command ? Above 3000 Fire-Arms, besides Swords, Bayonets, and Pikes, were immediately deliver'd up in that City. At the same Time, Hundreds of Horses were taken from them. In the Country, the *Protestants* far'd still worse ; for, under pretext of Searching for Arms, the Soldiers plunder'd their Houses, and sometimes tortur'd the poor People to make them confess their Arms. Ten Thousand Horses were taken from the *Protestants* in a few Days Time ; and no Weapons, Offensive or Defensive, left them ; by which they became Naked, and at the Mercy of those merciless Wretches, that greedily thirsted after their Blood.



The *Protestants* of the *North* took the Alarm again at those Proceedings, and got together in a pretty good Body, to defend themselves from the like Treatment. The Gentlemen met at *Hilsborough*; the Chief of whom was the Lord *Blaney*; who form'd a Design against *Carrick-fergus*, to enlarge their Borders on that Side; but it was prevented by Treachery. However, he took the Pass of *Loghbricklan*, seiz'd *Armagh*, and caus'd their Majesties King *William* and Queen *Mary* to be proclaim'd there, at *Hilsborough*, and other Places with great Solemnity. Upon this, *Tyrconnel* sent an Army to reduce them, commanded by the perfidious *Richard Hamilton*; with a Proclamation of Pardon to such as shou'd lay down their Arms, and submit to his Government; excepting however,

*Hugh*, Earl of *Mount-Alexander*.

*John*, Lord Viscount *Massareen*.

*Robert*, Lord Baron of *Kingston*.

*Clotworthy Sherington*, Esq;

*Sir Robert Colwill*.

*Sir Arthur Rawden*.

*Sir John Magill*.

*John Hawkins*, Esq;

*Robert Sanderson*, Esq;

*Francis Hamilton*, Esq;

This Proclamation was sign'd, *A. Fytton*, *C. Granard*, *Limerick*, *Bellew*, *Will. Talbot*, *Thomas Newcomen*, *Richard Hamilton*, *Francis Plowden*. Among these were some who assum'd the Name of *Protestants*, and were just such Friends to our Religion and Liberty, as the late Council of *Ireland*, when *Phipps* had the Administration there. The  
Irish



*Irish Army coming Northward*, what Stand cou'd a Handful of Men hope to make against 15000? Yet Sir *Arthur Rawden*, with 500 Men kept them at Bay some time at *Drummore*; but being over-power'd, he withdrew all his little Garisons thereabouts, and retir'd to *Colerain*. Thus the *Irish* became Masters of the Country about *Hillsborough*, *Lisburn*, *Belfast*, and *Antrim*. They plunder'd every where; and committed all manner of Acts of Cruelty and Rapine. A Servant of my Lord *Massareen*, having for Ten Guineas betray'd the Treasures of his Master to them, they swept his House to the Value of 5000*l*. The Lord *Blaney*, in the mean time, Commanded at *Armagh*, expecting a Reinforcement from *Londonderry*, for the Defence of that City. But Colonel *Lundy* disappointing him, he was forc'd also to quit that Place, and follow Sir *Arthur Rawden* to *Colerain*; which Town fell likewise into the Enemies Hands, after they had master'd the Pass of *Portglanone*; where Sir *Arthur Rawden*, Captain *Magill*, Captain *Dunbar*, and Captain *Henley*, made a Gallant Defence against Colonel *Nugent*, the Earl of *Westmeath's* Son: But the Victory sided with the Numbers; and Captain *Henley* being desperately wounded in the Engagement, was left as dead; but Colonel *Nugent* observing his Body, which was strangely mangled, mov'd a little, demanded if *He was dead*? The Captain spoke to him as well as he cou'd, desiring Quarter; which Colonel *Nugent* gave him; and took such particular Care to have him well look'd after in the Hospital of *Colerain*, that he recover'd of his Wounds. I mention this, it being the only Instance of such Humanity in an *Irish* Papist, during the whole War.



Colonel *Lundy*, Governor of *London-Derry*, began now to shew the Wickedness and Treachery of his Intentions, in taking on him the Government of that City: For, though he affected a great Zeal for its Preservation, his Design was to deliver it up to *Tyrconnel*, when he had depriv'd it of all manner of Defence. He first streighten'd it from without, by ordering all the Garisons possessed by the *Protestants* to retire to *London-Derry*, under pretence of forming an Army to fight the Enemy; whereas, in truth, 'twas to fill the City with Soldiers, and force them to surrender for want of Provisions. The *Papists* follow'd the *Protestants* close at their Heels; and the latter earnestly desir'd *Lundy* to give the Enemy Battel before they pass'd the River, and got into the plentiful Country about it, on which they depended for Subsistence. If they had but secur'd the Passes of *Lifford*, *Clady*, and *Finwater*, there had been no fear of the *Irish* ever getting into that Country; where the Protestant Army might have been maintain'd, till Relief came from *England*. But though these Reasons were strongly urg'd to him, he so loiter'd away his Time, that the *Irish* got a Days March before him, and seiz'd the Pass of *Cladyford*, upon a Sign, as it was thought from *Lundy*, who fled, crying out, *You are all cut off; shift for your selves*. Indeed 200 of the *Protestants* were kill'd; and a whole Regiment posted at *Lifford* had certainly been lost, had not some Gentlemen, of greater Courage and more Honesty, made a Halt with the Horse, and brought up the Foot, losing only about 100 Men. *Lundy* then March'd all the Forces as fast as he cou'd directly to *Derry*, where he



he turn'd out 8000 *Protestants*, who were dispers'd about the Country, and had been all butcher'd had the *Irish* pursu'd them. The next Day, Colonel *Cunningham* and Colonel *Richards* appear'd in the *Loghfoyle*, about Four Miles from the Town, with 9 Sail of Transports, under Convoy of a Man of War, which brought over Two Regiments for the Relief of the Place ; and had not *Lundy* been such a Traytor to the People that had thus highly honour'd and trusted him, that Supply might have enabl'd the *English Protestants*, to have prevented the Misery, which the Garison of *Derry* underwent in Defence of their Religion and Liberties. *Lundy* told *Cunningham* and *Richards*, when they came up to the Town, That there was not Ten Days Provision in the Garison ; that 'twas impossible to hold out : And the Two Colonels having no more Courage or Honesty than himself, gave easy Credit to what he told them, and return'd to *England* with their Supplies of Men and Provisions ; of which I shall have Occasion to say something further, when I return to the Affairs of the City of *Derry*, which I must leave a while to observe what was doing by King *James*, towards his getting the entire Possession of the Kingdom of *Ireland*. The Truth is, he was put upon his Expedition from *France* to that Kingdom by the *French* King, whose only View by it was, to make a Diversion there to King *William's* Arms, that he might not be able to assist the *Confederates* as powerfully as was expected from him, now he was Master of *Great-Britain*. The Court of *France* did not hope to re-establish King *James* on the Throne of *England*, by setting him up first in *Ireland* : But the sending him thither, wou'd not only answer the



End he propos'd by it, of drawing the *English* Forces that way, but wou'd also animate his Party in *England*, whose Penetration was by no means so quick as his; and who wou'd be sure to build mightily on the coming of a King, that had an Army of 40000 *French* and *Irishmen* to support Him. It being therefore resolv'd at *Versailles*, that King *James* shou'd try his Fortune in *Ireland*, he set out early in the Morning the 28th of *February*, N. S. from *St. Germain en Laie*; accompany'd by the Mareschal Duke de *Luxembourg*, the Count de *Mailly*, the Count de *Lauzun*, and other Persons of Quality, for *Brest*. He was attended by several Troops of *French* Horse, and a great Number of *English*, *Scotch*, and *Irish*, Officers. He embark'd at *Brest* the 17th of *March*, and after a long Passage, he arriv'd at *Kingsale* in *Ireland* the 20th of that Month, 1688. He was receiv'd by the *Irish Papists* with great Demonstrations of Joy. Immediately an Express was sent to *Tyrconnel*, to give an Account of his being Landed; and the Deputy order'd a sufficient Guard, to lie on the Road between *Kingsale* and *Dublin*. The Forces he brought with him were not above 1200 *French* Foot. He had 400000 Crowns in Money aboard, and Arms for 1500 or 2000 Men. He did not presently land his Money and Arms; but finding the *Irish* were so well prepar'd for his Reception, he took Heart and order'd them ashoar. Being discompos'd by his Passage by Sea, he staid two or three Days at *Kingsale*, and then set out for *Dublin*; where he arriv'd the 26th of *May*, N. S. being met by the Earl of *Tyrconnel* ten Miles from the City, and without the Gates by Sir *Thomas Hacket*, Lord-Mayor, and the Aldermen, in their Formalities.



Formalities. The Rejoycings on this Occasion were accompany'd with all manner of Insults on the disarm'd *Protestants*, without the least shew of Dislike from King *James*; whose Carriage towards the *Irish*, as well *Papists* as *Protestants*, I shall examine at large, that the Reader may see what Dependance is to be made on the Word and Honour of a Popish King. And if King *James*, who boasted in his publick Proclamation, how just and impartial he was to his Protestant Subjects in *Ireland*, behav'd himself so Tyrannically and Cruelly towards them; what can any reasonable Man expect from his pretended Son, after his Education by the *French* King, and being bred up in an inveterate Hatred to the *English* Religion and Interest? Yet that there are some Church-of-*England* Men such Fools, as to imagine they might have a Popish King, without *Popery* and a *French* Tyrant, (for so one must look upon him, considering who was his Tutor, and who is now his Protector,) with Liberty, is too notorious, by the Insolence of the Faction since His present Majesty King *GEORGE*'s Accession to the Throne. 'Twas to set King *James*'s Behaviour in *Ireland*, after his Abdication, in its true Light, that I undertook this History. It will shew, that all Popish Kings will always take pleasure in impoverishing and destroying their Protestant Subjects; and especially, all such Kings as are influenc'd by *French* Counsels; which may teach every *Briton*, who has any the least Love for his Country and Religion, to hazard every Thing, rather than suffer a *Papist*, a *Pupil* of the *French* King, to have Dominion over them.

True,



True ! There is no need for good Subjects to be apprehensive of such a Tyranny. The Arms of *England*, under the Management of those that are now in Power, brought the *French* Monarch himself to a State of Impotence, that render'd him rather an Object of Pity than of Terror : And his Faction in *England* are compos'd of the Vilest and Meanest of the People ; who whenever the Clemency of the Government is tir'd, with their repeated Riots, will in an instant be suppress'd for ever. But since there are some of their *Teachers*, who poyson them with false Doctrine, and false History ; to silence such seditious Priests, and convince their deluded Flocks, let us expose the Idolatry and Tyranny of King *James* in *Ireland* ; that they may see that he and all who belong to him, are incorrigible ; that they are not to be guided by Law or Reason, nor mended by Disgrace and Sufferings.

One of the first Things he did, after he came to *Dublin*, was to take care to have a full Popish Council ; Men of his own Principles and Temper : And accordingly, he commanded the following Lords and Gentlemen to be sworn of his Privy-Council.

Duke of *Powis*.  
 Duke of *Berwick*.  
 Earl of *Abercorn*.  
 Lord *Thomas Howard*.  
 Earl of *Melfort*.  
 Lord Chief-Justice *Herbert*.  
 Lord *Dover*.  
 Marquis de *Abbeville*.  
 Lord *Kilmallock*.  
 Lord *Merryon*.

Earl



Earl of Carlingford.  
 Earl of Clanrickard.  
 Lord Kenmare.  
 Lord Clare.  
 Colonel Dorrington.  
 Colonel Sarsfield.

I give these Titles to the Persons I speak of, tho' they are not their Due, that I may conform my History to the Times I am writing of, and the Memoirs from whence I am supply'd with the Facts.

I shall, in the next place, give

*A LIST of all the Men of Note, that came with King James out of France, or that follow'd him soon after.*

The Duke of Berwick.  
 Mr. Fitz-James, Grand Prior.

The Duke of Powis.  
 Earl of Dover.  
 Earl of Melfort.  
 Earl of Abercorn.  
 Earl of Seaforth.  
 Lord Henry Howard.  
 Lord Thomas Howard.  
 Lord Drummond.  
 Lord Dungan.  
 Lord Trendraught.  
 Lord Buchan.  
 Lord Hunsdon.  
 Lord Brittas.

Dr. Cartwright, Bishop of Chester.

Dr. Gordon, Bishop of Galway.

Sir Edw. Herbert, Lord Chief-Justice.

Sir John Sparrow.

Sir Roger Strickland.

Sir William Jennings.

Sir Henry Bond.

Sir Charles Carney.

Sir Edward Vaudrey.

Sir Charles Murray.

Sir Robert Parker.

Sir Alphonso Moicelo.

Sir Samuel Foxon.

Sir



*Sir William Wallis.*  
*Mr. Pedle.*  
*Mr. Collins.*  
*Colonel Porter.*  
*Colonel Sarsfield.*  
*Colonel Anthony Hamilton.*  
*Col. John Hamilton.*  
*Col. Simon Lutterell.*  
*Col. Henry Lutterell.*  
*Col. Ramsey.*  
*Col. Dorrington.*  
*Col. Sutherland.*  
*Col. Clifford.*  
*Col. Parker.*  
*Col. James Purcell.*  
*Col. Alexander Cannon.*  
*Col. Robert Feilding.*  
*Lieutenant-Col. John Skelton.*  
*Lieut. Col. Hungate.*  
*Lieut. Col. Bynns.*  
*Lieut. Col. Edw. Scott.*  
*Lieut. Col. Geo. Trapps.*  
*Lieut. Col. Francis Leonard.*  
*Major Thomas Arthur.*  
*Major John Gordon.*  
*Major John Ennis.*  
*Major William Douglas.*  
*Major William Connock.*  
*Major James Fountain.*  
*Major Teig Regan.*  
*Major Robert Frayne.*  
*Major Simon O'Hog-  
bern.*

*Major Robert Ingram.*  
*Major Edmund Pender-  
gast.*  
*Major John Gifford.*  
*Major Edmund Bourk.*  
*Major James Dempsey.*  
*Major Frederick Cunning-  
ham.*  
*Major Richard Hillers-  
den.*  
*Captain Stafford.*

*French Officers.*

*The Count D' Avaux,*  
*Ambassador from*  
*France.*  
*Marquis D' Estrades.*  
*Monsieur de Rosen, Ma-  
reschal-de Camp.*  
*Monsieur Mamoo, Lieu-  
tenant-General.*  
*Monsieur Pusignan, Ma-  
jor-General.*  
*Monsieur Lori, Major-  
General.*  
*Monsieur Prontee, En-  
gineer-General.*  
*Monsieur Boisleau, made*  
*Governor of Cork.*  
*Monsieur St. Martin,*  
*Commissary - Gene-  
ral.*  
*Monsieur Beaupre, Ma-  
jor.*

*The*



The Chevalier *de Valer* Captain *Mackdonnel*.  
*rie*.

*Sea-Officers.*

Captain *Trevanion*.  
 Captain *Arundel*.

15 Priests and Chap-  
 lains.

8 Chirurgeons.

79 Captains of Foot.

One of the first Things done by King *James* after he came to *Dublin*, was to let the *Irish* see that they were not to be their own Masters, if they threw off Subjection to the *English*; but only to change their Dependancy from *England* to *France*. For Monsieur *D' Avaux* assisted at all Councils; and as he gave his Opinion, all Matters relating to the War, the Revenue, or Religion, were determin'd.

It has been observ'd, that there was formerly a Conspiracy, to betray *Ireland* to the *French* in King *Charles* the II<sup>d</sup>'s Time. And that Conspiracy renders what I am about to relate the more credible.

Before King *James* went for *Ireland*, the *French* King oblig'd him to enter into a Treaty; an Extract of which I saw in Manuscript, as it was given to a Gentleman by a Person of Quality, who had it from an Acquaintance of his, that came from the Court of *St. Germans*, and told him 'twas communicated to him by a Relation of the Marquis *de Louvois*, who found it among the Marquis's Papers. Whether it was only a rough Draught of an intended Treaty, or a Copy of a Treaty actually concluded, I shall not pretend to decide; but leave the Reader to judge of the Genuineness of it, by the Actions of



of King *James* and his Accomplices, before and after he was King.

*The Articles of the Private Treaty, between the French King and the late King James ; upon the latter's going to Ireland, in the Year 1688,-9.*

*Imprimis,*

“ King *James*, in Consideration of the Assistance given, and to be given him, by his most Christian Majesty, conformable to Articles made by that King on his Part, for the Recovery of his *Britannick* Majesty's Dominions ; has agreed, as soon as he shall be restor'd, and fully resettl'd in his Kingdoms, and not before, that he may not give any Umbrage to the *English* Nation, to quit all Manner of Claim to the Title or Arms of *France*, and take effectual Care to put the same out of the Royal Escutcheon of *England*.

II. “ That he shall resign and quit the Sovereignty of the Narrow Seas to his Most Christian Majesty ; and to that Purpose, shall give Orders to Ships of War to strike to the *French* Flag.

III. “ That he shall be oblig'd to assist his Most Christian Majesty, with Thirty Capital Ships of War, and Twenty Thousand Land-Men, in any War he shall be engag'd in, and this shall be at his own proper Cost and Charge.

IV. “ That he shall make, or enter, into no Alliance against *France* ; nor, with any other Prince or State, without the Privity or Consent of his most Christian Majesty ; but faithfully observe a perpetual League, Offensive  
“ five



“ five and Defensive, with the Crown of  
 “ *France*.

V. “ That he shall admit into his Standing For-  
 “ ces, whose Number and Strength shall from  
 “ Time to Time be regulated and limited by  
 “ him, in Concert with his most Christian  
 “ Majesty, a constant Body of Ten Thousand  
 “ *French*, and Five Thousand Catholick *Swit-*  
 “ *zers*, more or less, in Proportion to the  
 “ Troops of his own Subjects : And shall deli-  
 “ ver up *Dover-Castle*, *Plimouth* and *Portsmouth*,  
 “ to be Garison’d by *French* Soldiers, as Cau-  
 “ tionary Towns, for the Security of the Per-  
 “ formance of this Treaty.

VI. “ That he shall permit his most Christian  
 “ Majesty, at all Times, and upon all Occasi-  
 “ ons, the free Use of his Ports, for the Re-  
 “ treat of his Ships ; and shall supply him with  
 “ able Workmen, to repair or build Ships, as he  
 “ shall require it.

VII. “ That in regard of the Situation of the  
 “ *Irish* Ports, and their Conveniency for the *French*  
 “ Fleets ; as also in Consideration of the Agree-  
 “ ment of the *Irish* with the People of *France*  
 “ in Religion ; He shall, after his full Restau-  
 “ ration to the Kingdoms of *England* and *Scot-*  
 “ *land*, be oblig’d to assign *Ireland* over to his  
 “ most Christian Majesty ; in Compensation of  
 “ all the Money he has already expended, or  
 “ shall further expend, in Recovering the said  
 “ Kingdoms of *England* and *Scotland*. And be-  
 “ cause of the Situation of the Islands of *Sicily*  
 “ and *Sardinia*, in the *Mediterranean Sea*, for the  
 “ Commerce of the *English* Navigation and  
 “ Trade into the *Levant* ; His most Christian  
 “ Majesty obliges himself to conquer those  
 “ King-



“ Kingdoms for his *Britannick* Majesty, at his  
 “ own proper Expence, and with his own  
 “ Troops; and to give them up entirely, in  
 “ Lieu of the said Kingdom of *Ireland*.

VIII. “ That towards the Furthering a stricter  
 “ Friendship and Alliance between the Two  
 “ Nations of *France* and *England*, and for Per-  
 “ petuating a mutual and sincere Correspon-  
 “ dence, (in case of a Violent or Natural  
 “ Death of either the Prince of *Orange*, or  
 “ Prince of *Denmark*;) One, or both of the  
 “ Princesses Royal shall become Widows, and  
 “ that their Persons shall be seiz'd: That then  
 “ they shall be convey'd, with all Expedition  
 “ and Secresy, into *France*, and put into the  
 “ Power of his most Christian Majesty, to be  
 “ marry'd to such Prince, or Princes, as he  
 “ shall think fit.

IX. “ That the Eldest, or surviving Issue of  
 “ such Marriage, shall Succeed to the Crown  
 “ of *Scotland*; to which, in such Case, his most  
 “ Christian Majesty shall annex *Ireland*; and  
 “ *England*, and the *American* Dominions, remain  
 “ to the Prince of *Wales*.

*Additional Articles.*

“ That all Landed Men in *Ireland*, of the Pro-  
 “ testant Religion, shall be oblig'd to turn Ca-  
 “ tholicks, or sell their Estates, at a Set Price, to  
 “ the *Irish* Catholicks, or others, as his most Chri-  
 “ stian Majesty shall appoint.

“ All Protestants shall have Leave to depart free-  
 “ ly with their Effects.

*Lastly,*



*Lastly,*

“ All such Protestants as will stay, shall have  
 “ Liberty of Conscience for the Space of  
 “ Twenty Years, till the Kingdom is better  
 “ peopled with *French*, and other *Catholicks*.

I doubt not, but scrupulous Readers will reject this Treaty as a Forgery. Be it genuine, or otherwise, I give it them as it came from *France*: And I hope they will not conclude it to be forg'd, from King *James's* great Justice and Wisdom, or the *French* King's Moderation.

It is certain, *Lewis* the XIVth did interest himself in the Affairs of *Ireland*, so long ago as when King *Charles* the II<sup>d</sup> was in Exile; and, as I have mention'd in the preceding Pages, made that King promise to favour the *Irish* Papists. These Promises King *James* had it now in his Power to make good; and the Court of *France* insisted upon his doing it in the most ample manner.

But to put this Matter out of Dispute; That it was the Desire and Intention of the *Irish*, to make the *French* King Master of *Ireland*, one need only repeat what the Popish Bishop *Malony* wrote in a Letter to his Brother, Popish Bishop *Tyrrel*, dated *March* the 8th 1689, and found among his Papers, when he fled from *Dublin*, after the Battel of the *Boyne*. I shall insert only a Part of it; which, notwithstanding the *Cyphers*, will be easily understood.

*Ireland* shou'd be so settl'd, says *Malony*, as to be  
 a Check upon *England*, as *Scotland* formerly was;  
 to keep it from Rebellion against their own Prince,  
 I from



from Trouble and Invasion upon France ; and a Tye upon the Kings of England hereafter , to keep a good Correspondence with France, and preserve Ireland in a Flourishing Happy Condition ; and not to be Slaves to all the People and Scums of England. If 48, or others, were loth to press any such Conditions, or Proposals on the King ; they may make use of the French Minister, Count D'Avaux ; who is with him as a good Adviser, and for to manage his Master's Interest.

I think it may be well and rationally proposed, if by the King of France's Means such an Advantageous Settlement may be procur'd for the Nation, and that he would be as a Guaranty and Protector of it ; to give him, as well for his Assurance or Guaranty, as for the Payment of what he advances for the King and Country, some Sea-Ports in Ireland ; as you have hinted on your Part.

Why should we question King James's Stipulating with King Lewis, to deliver up Ireland to him ? Can we imagine, that King James took himself to be any thing better than K. Lewis's Deputy ? If He is himself to be believ'd, he long before his Abdication, endeavour'd to weaken the Power of England, that it might be subjected to France.

Some Time after he landed in Ireland, a Reinforcement was expected from France ; and a Courtier asking him, whether the French Fleet was not in danger of being met with by the English ; He made Answer, I took Care, during my Time, that the English shou'd not have any great Strength at Sea : They have not Time nor Money, to fit out a Fleet so soon ; and if they shou'd, I don't doubt but the French wou'd master them.

King



King James came to Dublin on Thursday the 14th of March O. S. and on the Saturday following, the Count D' Avaux made his Solemn Entry into that City, as Ambassador from the French King; proceeding from the Earl of Clancarty's House, near the College, attended by the Guards, and a great Number of Irish, and many Officers and Gentlemen, to the Castle; where having Audience of the Abdicated Monarch, he made a long Speech to him, concluding it to this Effect: That his most Christian Majesty did heartily recommend to the Consideration of his Majesty of Great Britain, the Innocency, Merits, and Losses of his Catholick Subjects of Ireland; hoping that he wou'd not only restore them to their Estates, so long possess'd by Hereticks and Usurpers; but also contrive some way to make them Amends, for the great Damages they had so long sustain'd. And on this Foot it was, that King James and his Irish Parliament proceeded.

The same Day that the Count D' Avaux made his Publick Entry, a Council of War was held at Dublin; and 'twas resolv'd, that King James should march in Person with an Army towards Londonderry, to try whether his Presence would have any Effect on the Obstinacy of that Protestant Garrison. He took with him the Earl of Granard, and Mr. Hamilton, Archdeacon of Raphoe; who both call'd themselves Protestants. The Archdeacon, however, was one of those Churchmen, who, like Sacheverell, Welton, and other such Clergymen of our Times, do the Business of the Papists, by promoting Arbitrary Power; and weakning the Protestants, by dividing them, and exasperating them one against another. King James found some such Tools



in *Ireland* ; and this Archdeacon *Hamilton* was one of the most forward of them.

Before I give any Account of K. *James's* Administration of the Government in that Kingdom, I shall say a word or two of his Expedition to *Londonderry*, and the Conduct of the Garison. I have mention'd already how *Lundy* betray'd them, and how *Cunningham* and *Richards* did the same ; perswading several Gentlemen who were in *Derry*, that the Place was not tenable ; and that there was no way for them to save themselves, but to lay hold of that Opportunity, and remove to *England* ; which several of them did : But the major Part resolv'd to defend the Town to the last Extremity, rather than give King *James* the entire Possession of *Ireland*. They sent Three several Messengers to *Cunningham* and *Richards*, offering that if they would land their Men, and garison the City, they would take the Field with what Horse and Foot were in it ; and did not doubt but to be able to stand their Ground, till more Supplies came from *England*. But instead of returning an Answer, the Two Colonels detain'd their Messengers.

*Lundy* remain'd still in the City, to execute his Traiterous Purposes ; but was so carefully watch'd by Colonel *Baker*, Colonel *Mitchelbourn*, and others, that he could not accomplish his Designs. His Behaviour did so far intimidate some of the more pacifick Men among them, that they sent one Captain *White* to King *James*, who was advanc'd as far as *Straban*, within Ten Miles of *Derry*, to receive Proposals from him. He had with him, as his Chief Counsellors,

Monfieur



Monfieur *Maman*, General of the Horfe.  
Signor *Piscina*, an *Italian*, General of  
the Foot.

Monfieur *Prontee*, Engineer.

Lieutenant-General *Richard Hamilton*.

The Duke of *Berwick*.

Mr. *Fitz-James*.

The Earl of *Abercorn*.

The Lord *Galmoy*.

The Lord *Galway*.

The Lord *Netterville*.

Sir *Maurice Eustace*.

Colonel *Dominick Sheldon*.

Colonel *Ramsay*.

Monfieur *Doway*, Receiver-General.

The Garifon demanded to have their Liberties and Properties fecur'd to them ; and as a Preliminary Article, that King *James* and his Army fhould not come within Four Miles of the City.

While the Treaty was a-foot, the King himfelf advanc'd almoft within View of the Place, notwithstanding that Preliminary was agreed to ; which fo provok'd the Townfmen and Soldiers, that they resolv'd to ftand the Siege, and to treat no more with a Prince, who could not keep his Word three Hours together.

*Lundy* perceiving that the Garifon would not furrender the Place ; on the contrary, that they fir'd on the Army, where King *James* was in Perfon ; he fent Colonel *Thomas Whitney* round the Town, to command them not to fire any more. *Whitney* could not refuse delivering the Orders ; but the Soldiers refented them fo



highly, that had not the Colonel made off as fast as he cou'd, he had certainly been thrown over the Walls.

After this, *Lundy* no more intermeddl'd ; but getting as many Soldiers as he could trust about him, he secur'd himself in his House, fearing the Townsmen wou'd seize him as a Traytor. Which they had good Reason to do ; the Key of the *Ferry-Gate* being lost, the Gun there, upon Examination, found to be uncharg'd, and no Gunner to be found. *Lundy* not thinking himself safe where he was, made his Escape in the Night to *Kilmore-Fort*, 3 Miles down the River, and from thence fled to *Scotland*, where he was imprison'd, but nothing more done to him ; such was the fatal Lenity of King *William's* Ministers.

The Townsmen and Garison finding themselves without a Governor, made Choice of Mr. *George Walker* a Minister, and Mr. *Henry Baker*, to be Joint-Governors, declaring they wou'd live and die with them. The New Governors presently set themselves to provide for the Defence of the City ; and there being about a Thousand Men in it, they form'd them into Regiments ; the Colonels of which were,

Colonel *George Walker*.

Colonel *Henry Baker*.

Colonel *Adam Murray*.

Colonel *Hugh Hammel*,

Colonel *Mitchelbourn*.

Colonel *Henry Muroca*.

Colonel *Thomas Whitney*.

Colonel *Henry Crofton*.

Colonel *Alexander Sanderson, &c.*

*Thomas*



*Thomas Johnson*, Esq; was appointed Mayor of the Town. The Magazines were examin'd, and the Provisions stinted to each Soldier, that they might hold out the longer. The new Governors turn'd out all the useless Mouths, and manag'd themselves with so much Courage and Prudence, that the Garrison was in no manner of Apprehension of the Besiegers, though their Army was said to be 40000 Strong, but in Reality it was not half that Number. I shall not enter into the Detail of this Siege, nor of any other Military Actions in *Ireland*, during this War, farther than they serve to show the Cruel and Arbitrary Disposition of King *James*, and the Inhumanity and Treachery of those he employ'd, after his Arrival in that Kingdom. Having, by practising with Captain *Robert Galbreath*, Captain *William*, and Captain *Benjamin Adaire*, got the Garrison of *Kilmore* to Surrender upon Articles: One of which was, that they shou'd not be Plunder'd, but enjoy peaceably their Estates and Goods, as well as their Lives and Liberties: No sooner had they put themselves into the Power of the *Irish*, but Colonel *Charles Moor*, Governor of *Colerain*, strip'd them to their Shirts, and instead of conducting them to the Place agreed upon in the Articles of Capitulation, he dispers'd them, and sent them away to shift for themselves as well as they cou'd. The taking of this Fort, was all the Exploit King *James* did in the *North* of *Ireland*. And having Summon'd a Parliament to meet the Seventh of *May*, 1689, he left the Command of the Army before *Derry*, and return'd to *Dublin*, to be present at the Opening of the Session.



One may imagine what a rare Assembly that was like to be, from the Characters of the Electors, who, in the Corporations were such Men, as had been put in by Virtue of *Tyrconnel's Quo Warranto's*; and in the Counties, were poor ignorant Persons of the Popish Religion, Qualify'd, or not Qualify'd, at the Pleasure of the Popish Sheriff. One cannot have a better Idea of the Condition of *Ireland* to chuse a Parliament, than by the following

**LIST** of the Lord-Lieutenants, and Deputy-Lieutenants, of all the Counties in *Ireland*, when King *James* call'd his pretended Parliament, *Anno Dom. 1689.*

### LEINSTER.

| Counties.      | Lord-Lieutenants.                 | Deputy-Lieutenants.                  |
|----------------|-----------------------------------|--------------------------------------|
| County Dublin  | Col. Simon Lutterel.              | { Thomas Warren<br>Bartholmew Russel |
| City of Dublin | { Sir Terence Dermot, L<br>Mayor. | Sir Thomas Hacket                    |
| Meath          | { Lord Gormanstown                | { Thomas Bellew                      |
| Trim           |                                   | { Walter Rangle                      |
| Westmeath      | { Earl of Westmeath.              | { Edward Nugent, of<br>Carlinstown   |
| Mullingar      |                                   | { James Nugent of<br>Delshtown       |
| Longford       | { Col. William Nugent             | { Fergus Farrel                      |
| Longford       |                                   | { Laurence Nugent                    |
| Catherlogh     | { Dudley Bagnal, Esq;             | { Marcus Baggott                     |
| Carlow         |                                   | { William Cooke                      |
| Kilkenny       | { Lord Golmoy                     | { John Grace                         |
| Kilkenny       |                                   | { Cesar Colclough.                   |

Counties



| Counties.      | Lord-Lieutenants.       | Deputy-Lieutenants.                     |
|----------------|-------------------------|-----------------------------------------|
| Wexford        | { Col. Walter Butler    | { Patrick Colclough                     |
| Wexford        |                         | { Walter Talbot                         |
| Wicklow        | { John Talbot, of Isel- | { Edward Masterson                      |
| Wicklow        |                         | { Hue Roe Byrne                         |
| King's-County  | { Col. Garret Moore     | { Thady Byrne                           |
| Birr           |                         | { Fenence Goghlan                       |
| Queen's-County | { Lord Clenmalyra       | { Owen Carrel                           |
| Maryborough    |                         | { Edward Morris                         |
| Lowth          | { Lord of Lowth         | { Thady Fitzpatrick                     |
| Drogheda       |                         | { Roger Bellew                          |
| Kildare        | { Earl of Lymereck      | { John Babe                             |
|                |                         | { Cap. Charles Whyla                    |
| Nams           |                         | { Francis Leigh                         |
|                |                         | { William Fitzgerald,<br>of Cookestown. |

## MUNSTER.

|           |                       |                                           |
|-----------|-----------------------|-------------------------------------------|
| Corke     | { Lord Mountcashel    | { Pierce Nagle                            |
| Corke     |                       | { Daniel Mac - Carty                      |
| Waterford | { Earl of Tyrone      | { Reagh                                   |
| Waterford |                       | { Sullivan Bere                           |
| Clare     | { Lord Clare.         | { Charles Mac-Carty,<br>alias Mac-Donnogh |
| Ennis     |                       | { John Nugent                             |
| Kenry     | { Lord Kilmare        | { Thomas Sherlock                         |
| Tralee    |                       | { Donogh O Brien, of<br>Duogh             |
| Limerick  | { Lord Brittas        | { Florence Mac - Ne-<br>marra             |
| Limerick  |                       | { Donogh Mac - Gilki-<br>cuddy            |
| Tipperary | { Walter Butler, Esq; | { Joseph Brown                            |
| Clonmel   |                       | { Morice Fitzgerald                       |
|           |                       | { Dom. Roche                              |
|           |                       | { James Butler of Kil-<br>lascaban        |
|           |                       | { Garret Gough                            |
|           |                       | { John Clantwal                           |
|           |                       | { Daniel Mac-Carty                        |

Counties.



# CONNAUGHT.

| Counties.  | Lord-Lieutenants.      | Deputy-Lieutenants.                                          |
|------------|------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------|
| Galway     | } Earl of Clanrickard  | { John Donnelan<br>Miles Bourke                              |
| Galway     |                        |                                                              |
| Roscommon  | } Lord Dillon.         | { Nicholas French<br>Patrick Plunket                         |
| Roscommon  |                        |                                                              |
| Mayo       | } Lord Athenre         | { John Tallon<br>John Brown                                  |
| Ballinrobe |                        |                                                              |
| Sligo      | } Col. Henry Dillon    | { John Hore<br>Edward Crofton                                |
| Sligo      |                        |                                                              |
| Leitrim    | } Col. Alex. Macdonnel | { James French<br>Henry Mac-Tool O<br>Neile<br>Hugh O Rourke |
|            |                        |                                                              |

# ULSTER.

|           |                             |                                                             |
|-----------|-----------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------|
| Cavan     | } Col. Edmund Reyley        | { Philip Oge O. Reyley<br>Miles Reyley, Jun.                |
| Cavan     |                             |                                                             |
| Monaghan  | } Col. Arthur Oge Mac-Mahon | { Capt. Hugh Mac-Mahon<br>Col. Brian Mac-Mahon              |
|           |                             |                                                             |
| Tyrone    | } Col. Gordon O Neile       | { Cap. Terence O Donnelly<br>Shane O Donnelly               |
|           |                             |                                                             |
| Ardmagh   | } Sir Neile O Neile         | { Walter Hovendon<br>Con. O Neele                           |
|           |                             |                                                             |
| Derry     | } Col. Cormuck O Neile      | { Cap. Roger O Cahan<br>Cap. Francis O Cohan                |
|           |                             |                                                             |
| Downe     | } Lord Iveagh               | { Shilling Magennis<br>Arthur Magennis                      |
|           |                             |                                                             |
| Donegal   | } Conel O Donnel, Esq;      | { Manus O Donnel<br>Tyrlagh Oge O Boyle<br>Daniel O Donnel. |
|           |                             |                                                             |
| Antrim    | } Earl of Antrim.           | { Shane O Neile<br>Col. Thady O Hara                        |
| Fermanagh |                             |                                                             |
|           | Lord of Inniskillen         | Cuconaght Mac-Gwire.                                        |

There



There is no need to observe, that a Parliament chosen by the Influence of such Men, must be prepar'd for any wicked Work. The Names of them discover, that they were Native *Irishmen*; and the *English*, who know them, have inform'd me, that they were generally ordinary Fellows. Some of the Deputy-Lieutenants had been *Cowherds*, and Menial Servants to Protestant Gentlemen. Tho' the Papists were really the Nine in Ten in *Ireland*, yet the Protestants had the far greater Part of the Money and Lands of the Kingdom in their Possession. The Protestant Freeholders were the Majority, and hardly a Popish Member cou'd be chosen by a fair Election. The Protestant Traders built most of the Towns. The Protestant Farmers and Freeholders enjoy'd most of the Lands; the *Irish* were their Servants, or at best their Tenants: And the Parliament which King *James* call'd, being to enrich themselves by their Spoils, 'tis no wonder they did such unjust and extraordinary Things against the Protestants. King *James* being desir'd to call a Free Parliament in *England*, after the Prince of *Orange* was Landed, gave for a Reason why he did not, *That 'twas impossible a Parliament should be Free, while an Enemy was in the Country.* Yet the very next Day after he came to *Dublin*, he order'd Writs to be issu'd out, for Summoning a Parliament in *Ireland*, when he had an Army of 40000 Papists, to force the People to chuse whom he pleas'd; and when the Terror of them had driven a great Part of the Freeholders of *Ireland* out of the Kingdom: It was then most certainly impossible to have a Free-Parliament there; but as a Reverend Prelate of our Church



Church observes, *Because the English Parliament would have secur'd the Liberties and Religion of the Kingdom, whereas he was sure the Irish Parliament would subvert them.* The House of Lords, had all the Peers been regularly Assembled, were almost Two Protestants to one Papist. But King *James* having qualify'd all the Popish Lords to Sit, by reversing their *Outlawries*, had Recourse to the same Method that his Friends our late Ministers practis'd, the making new Lords, as *Sir Alexander Fitton*, the Chancellor, *Thomas Nugent*, the Chief-Justice, *Justin Mac-carty*, *Sir Valentine Brown*, &c. And a List was prepar'd, of more to be call'd into the House, if they had wanted them; but there were so many Protestant Lords absent, that the Papists had the Majority, without any new Supplies; and they Attainted more Peers, than their whole House of Lords was compos'd of, as appears by these Lists.

**A LIST** of the Peers that sat in the House of Lords Summon'd by King *James's* Writs, for the *Irish Parliament*, in the Year 1689.

*Sir Alexander Fitton*, Bar.

*Richard Duke of Tyrconnel*.

*Nugent Earl of Westmeath*.

*Barry Earl of Barrymore*.

*Lambert Earl of Cavan*.

*Mac-Carty Earl of Glancarty*.

*Powes Earl of Tyrone*.

*Aungier Earl of Longford*.

*Forbese Earl of Granard*.

*Dungan Earl of Lymericke*.

*Preston Viscount Gormanstown*.

*Butler*



*Butler Viscount Mountgarret.*  
*Dillon Viscount Costello and Gallen.*  
*Nettervill Viscount Louth.*  
*Macgennis Viscount Iveagh.*  
*Sarsfield Viscount Kilmallock.*  
*Bourk Viscount Mayo.*  
*Butler Viscount Ikerin.*  
*Dempsey Viscount Glanmalyra.*  
*Butler Viscount Galmoy.*  
*Barnwell Viscount Kingstand.*  
*Brian Viscount Clare.*  
*Parsons Viscount Rosse.*  
*Bourk Viscount Galway.*  
*Brown Viscount Kenmare.*  
*Maccarty Viscount Mountcashel.*  
*Chivers Viscount Mount-Leinster.*  
*Dr. Anthony Dopping, Bishop of Meath.*  
*Dr. Thomas Otway, Bp. of Ossory and Kilkenny.*  
*Dr. Edward Wetenbal, Bp. of Corke and Rosse.*  
*Dr. Simon Digby, Bp. of Lymericke and Ardfort.*  
*Birmingham Baron of Athenree.*  
*Courcy Baron of Kinsale.*  
*Fitzmorris Baron of Kerry and Lixnare.*  
*Fleming Baron of Slane.*  
*S. Laurence Baron of Howth.*  
*Plunket Baron of Dunsany.*  
*Butler Baron of Dunboyne.*  
*Fitz-Patrick Baron of Upper-Ossory.*  
*Plunket Baron of Louth.*  
*Bourk Baron of Castle-Connel.*  
*Barnwel Baron of Twinlestown.*  
*Butler Baron of Cohair.*  
*Bourk Baron of Brittas.*  
*Blany Baron of Monaghan.*  
*Malone Baron of Glenmalun and Courckey.*  
*Mac-Gwire Baron of Eniskillen.*

*Hamilton*



*Hamilton Baron of Strabane.*  
*Bourk Baron of Baphine.*  
*Nugent Baron of Riverstown.*

In all Fifty Peers.

A LIST of Peers attainted by King James's  
 Irish Parliament in 1689.

*Dr. John Vesey, Lord Archbishop of Tuam.*  
*Dr. Francis Marsh, Lord Archbishop of Dublin.*  
*James Butler Duke of Ormond.*  
*Edward Brabazon Earl of Meath.*  
*Richard Boyle Earl of Corke.*  
*Cary Dillon Earl of Roscommon.*  
*Vaughan Earl of Carberry.*  
*O Brian Earl of Inchiqueen.*  
*Talbot Earl of Waterford and Wexford.*  
*Montgomery Earl of Mount-Alexander.*  
*James Earl of Ranelagh.*  
*Arthur Chichester Earl of Donnegal.*  
*Robert Ridgway Earl of Londonderry.*  
*Lionel Earl of Orrery.*  
*Coot Earl of Montrath.*  
*Moor Earl of Drogheda.*  
*Villers Viscount Grandison.*  
*Annesley Viscount Valentia.*  
*George Sanderson Viscount Castleton.*  
*Scudamore Viscount Scudamore.*  
*Lumley Viscount Lumley.*  
*Wenman Viscount Wenman of Tuam.*  
*Buckly Viscount Buckly of Cashel.*  
*Boyle Viscount Shannon.*  
*Skevington Viscount Massarene.*  
*Cholmondely Viscount Cholmondely*  
*Boyle Viscount Dungarvan.*

*Berkley*



*Berkley Viscount Fitzharding.*  
*Caulfield Viscount Charlemont.*  
*Boyle Viscount Blessington.*  
*Lane Viscount Lanesborough.*  
*Dawney Viscount Downe.*  
*Stewart Viscount Mountjoy.*  
*Loftus Viscount Lisburne.*  
*Folliot Viscount Powers-Court.*  
*Loftus Viscount Loftus of Ely.*  
*Beaumont Viscount Beaumont of*  
*Chaworth Viscount Chaworth of Armagh.*  
*Fairfax Viscount Fairfax of Emly.*  
*Tracy Viscount Tracy of Rathcoole.*  
*Ogle Viscount Ogle of Catherlagh.*  
*Trevor Viscount Dungannon.*  
*Dr. Ezekiel Hopkins, Lord Bishop of Derry.*  
*Dr. William Sheridan, Lord Bishop of Kilmore.*  
*Dr. William Martin, Lord Bishop of Kildare.*  
*Dr. William Smith, Lord Bishop of Raphoe.*  
*Dr. Narcissus Marsh, Lord Bishop of Fernes*  
*and Laughlin.*  
*Dr. Edward Jones, Lord Bishop of Cloyne.*  
*Dr. Capel Wiseman, Lord Bishop of Down.*  
*Digby Lord Digby.*  
*Henry Lord Blany.*  
*Henry Lord Herbert.*  
*Sherrard Lord Sherrard.*  
*—— Lord Warton.*  
*King Lord Kingston.*  
*Coote Lord Baron of Coloony.*  
*Petty Lord Shelburne.*  
*Folliot Lord Folliot of Ballyshannon.*  
*George Lord George of Dundalk.*  
*Fitz-Williams Lord Fitz-Williams of Lifford.*  
*Hare Lord Coleraine.*



*Richard* Lord Baron of *Santry*.

*Annesly* Lord Baron of *Altham*.

In all Sixty Three Peers.

Ladies Attainted.

*Catherine* Viscountess Dowager of *Ranelagh*.

*Anne* Viscountess Dowager of *Dungannon*.

*Alice* Countess Dowager of *Drogheda*.

*Alice* Countess Dowager of *Montrath*.

*Isabella* Countess Dowager of *Roscommon*.

*Margaret* Countess Dowager of *Orrery*.

*Mary* Countess Dowager of *Orrery*.

*Katherine* Countess Dowager of *Ardglass*.

*Lady Knox*.

*Lady Best*.

*Lady Hay*.

*Lady Stephens*.

*Lady Cole*.

*Lady Buckly*.

*Lady Graham*.

*Lady Donnallan*.

*Lady Culthroppe*.

Viscountess Dowager of *Lanesborough*.

*Lady Totty*.

*Lady Ponsonby*.

*Lady Percival*.

*Lady Armstrong*.

*Lady Petty*.

*Lady Hamilton*.

Twenty Four Ladies.

Baro<sup>2</sup>



## Baronets Attainted.

- Sir Arthur Rawdon of Moyra, Bart.  
 Sir Arthur Cole of Newland.  
 Sir Robert Reading of Brareil.  
 Sir William Temple.  
 Sir Francis Blundel of Edenderry.  
 Sir Laurence Parsons of Bir.  
 Sir Richard Reynells of Dublin.  
 Sir Christopher Wandesford of Castle-Comer.  
 Sir Thomas Southwel of Castlematres.  
 Sir Simon Eaton of Dunmoylen.  
 Sir Emanuel Moor of Rosse.  
 Sir Robert Southwell of Kinsale.  
 Sir John Osborne.  
 Sir Robert Staples of Lissane.  
 Sir James Caldwell of Bellick.  
 Sir John Humes of Castle-Humes.  
 Sir Francis Hamilton of Castle-Hamilton.  
 Sir Arthur Longford of Sammon-Hill.  
 Sir William Francklin of Belfast.  
 Sir Oliver St. George of Hedford.  
 Sir Robert King of Rockingham.  
 Sir William Gore of Mannor-Hamilton.  
 Sir William Courtney of New-Castle.  
 Sir William Titchburn of Bewly.  
 Sir Samuel Barnadiston.  
 Sir Tristram Berisford.  
 Sir John Peyton.  
 Sir Thomas Domvile of Temple-Oge.  
 Sir Arthur Jones of Osbertown.  
 Sir John Morgan.  
 Sir Edward Crofton of Mese.  
 Sir Henry Bingham of Castlebarr.



Sir William Evans.

Sir Edward Percival of Burton.

Thirty Four Baronets.

Knights Attainted:

Sir John Magill of Gill-Hall, Kt.

Sir Nicholas Atcheson of Mallaghbracke.

Sir George St. George of Dummore.

Sir Robert Cottrill of Newton.

Sir Joshua Allen of Dublin.

Sir Abel Ram of Dublin.

Sir Matthew Bridges of Dublin.

Sir Philip Coote of Killaster.

Sir John Temple of Palmerstown.

Sir Charles Meredith of Green-Hill.

Sir Richard Ryves of Dublin.

Sir Richard Stevens of Dublin.

Sir John Edgworth of Liffane.

Sir Robert Clayton.

Sir Richard Buckley of Dunlowan.

Sir Henry Fane of Loghgurr.

Sir Henry Ingoldesby of Dangen.

Sir John Topham.

Sir Robert Holmes.

Sir Richard Hull of Leamon.

Sir Matthew Dean of Corke.

Sir Francis Brewster of Brewster's-Field.

Sir Albert Cunningham of Mount-Charles.

Sir John Coghil of Drumconragh.

Sir William Wentworth of Dublin.

Sir Henry Ponsonby.

Sir William Lemon of Knockanelower.

Sir John Dillon of Lismullin.

Sir Robert Cole of Ballymackey.



Sir Toby Poynes of Brecknock.  
 Sir Standish Harrstonge of Broffee.  
 Sir Walter Plunket of Rathbeale.  
 Sir William Meredith of Kilriske.  
 Sir John Parker of Farmyle.  
 Sir Richard Stephens of Rosse.  
 Sir Maurice Eustace of Baltinglass.  
 Sir St. John Broderick of Ballyannon.  
 Sir Michael Cole of Enniskilling.  
 Sir Charles Cheney.  
 Sir Charles Loyd.  
 Sir Algernoon Mayo of Rogers-Town.  
 Sir Richard May.  
 Sir Joseph Williamson.  
 Sir William Barker of Abbeykillcooly.

### Forty Four Knights.

### Deans Attainted.

Dr. Theophilus Harrison, Dean of ———  
 Dr. Rowland Davies, Dean of Ross.  
 Dr. Edward Dixie, Dean of Kilmore.  
 Dr. John Mac-Neal, Dean of Down.  
 Dr. Anthony Cope, Dean of Elphin.  
 Dr. John Pooley, Dean of ———  
 Dr. Tobias Pullen, Dean of ———  
 Dr. William Fitzgerald, Dean of Cloyne.  
 Dr. Robert Ecklin, Dean of Tuam.  
 Dr. Samuel Synge, Dean of Kildare.

It wou'd take too much Room, to insert all  
 Names of the Lords Sons, Serjeants and Barri-  
 sters at Law, Esquires, Clergymen, Gentlemen,  
 Merchants and Citizens, that were attainted by  
 this Execrable Bill.



There were Thirteen Peers more than the whole House of Lords, that sat in this pretended Parliament, Attainted by this Act of High-Treason; and the Number of Ladies, Sons of Peers, Baronets, Knights, Esquires, and Gentlemen, amounted to above Two Thousand; there being in all,

- 63 Peers.
- 24 Countesses, Viscountesses and Ladies.
- 24 Baronets.
- 44 Knights.
- 83 Clergymen.
- 2182 Esquires, Gentlemen, Gentlewomen, Merchants, &c.

In all 2430 Persons, of the best Condition in the Kingdom of *Ireland*. An Instance of Cruelty, not to be parallel'd in all the Histories of the World; not even in the Bloody *Roman Proscription*, which however was after a long War; and this before hardly any Blood had been spilt, except at the Siege of *Derry*, in the Three Kingdoms. 'Twill doubtless be a Satisfaction to the Reader, to know by what Methods they not only procur'd this Damnable Act, but this Damnable Convention; and to have an Account of their Proceedings.

The Earl of *Tyrconnel*, or the Titular Bishop of *Clogher*, his Secretary, together with a Writ for Election, sent a Letter, commanding the Persons he design'd shou'd be chosen. The Sheriff or Mayor being his Creature, on Receipt of this Writ, call'd so many Freeholders of a County, or Burgeses of a Corporation together, as he thought fit, and without any more ado made the Return.



Return. It was easy to do this in Boroughs ; because by their new Charters, the Electors were not above 12 or 13, and in the greatest Cities but 24 ; and commonly not Half of these on the Place. The Method of the Sheriffs Proceeding was the same ; the Number of Popish Freeholders being very small, (sometimes not a Dozen in a County,) it was easy to give notice to them to appear, which was done ; and the *Protestants* either did not know of the Election, or durst not appear at it. Thus the pretended Parliament consisted of the most bigotted *Papists*. Moderate Men wou'd not do. They must have those that wou'd go thro' stitch, and were deeply interested to destroy the *Protestant-Religion*, and *Protestants* of *Ireland*. An Instance of this appear'd in their opposing Serjeant *Dillon*, who stood Candidate for *Dublin*, and was Recorder of the City, notwithstanding he was a zealous *Papist* ; because he had purchas'd a considerable Estate under the *Act of Settlement*, and they were afraid his Interest wou'd engage him to defend it. Several Corporations had no Representatives ; either because they were in Protestant Hands ; or else, because the Persons nam'd by the Charter for Electors were so far remote, that they could not come in such Numbers, as to secure the Elections for *Papists*, against the few *Protestants* that were left still in the Charters, and who liv'd generally in the Place.

If Protestant Gentlemen cou'd have been prevail'd with to stand, a good Number wou'd have been chosen, notwithstanding these Arts and this Violence. But they knew *Tyrconnel* wou'd make sure of a Majority, and that their appearing wou'd do no good. On the contrary, it might irritate the *Papists* the more, and they shou'd ha-



zard their Persons to no Purpose. Besides, they cou'd not look upon it as a Legal Assembly, and cou'd not in their Conscience consent to countenance it by their Presence. However, 'twas thought fit that some *Protestants* shou'd sit there, to observe how Things went. Accordingly, Sir *John Mead*, and *Joseph Coghlan*, Esq; were prevail'd upon to stand for the University of *Dublin*; and Four Protestant Gentlemen were return'd for other Places. The Two former were so ashamed of the scandalous Company they were in, that they withdrew before the *Act of Attainder* came to be concluded; and the latter found all Opposition was in vain.

The Generality of the *House of Commons* consisted of the Sons and Descendants of the forfeiting Persons, for the Rebellion and Massacre in 1641: Men that had no Freeholds or Estates in the Kingdom; but were purposely Elected to make Themselves Estates, by taking them away from the *Protestants*; which they did with a Witness, by the *Act of Attainder*, and the *Act of Repeal*. By the latter, two Thirds of the *Protestants* Estates was lost; and by the former, the greatest Part of the Remainder was swept. Thus did King *James*, at a Breath, reduce One Hundred Thousand Souls to Beggary. And let not his Popish Ministers bear the Blame of it: He himself was the first Mover of the Repealing the Acts of *Settlement* and *Explanation*, pass'd by King *Charles* the II<sup>d</sup>, which secured to the *Protestants* the Possession of those Estates that had been forfeited by the *Rebellious Papists*, and were purchased of the Crown by them. King *James*, in his Speech at the Opening of this wicked Assembly, recommended



mended the Repealing the Two before-mentioned Acts of *Security*, which was one of the first Things they went upon. And he was so fond of this Popish Convention, that he was constantly present in the House of *Lords*, and directed them not only in their Debates, but also in their Forms and Ceremonies ; hardly one in either House having ever sat in a Parliament before. Neither cou'd he pretend Ignorance, in not being acquainted with the pernicious Consequences of passing those Bills which his Popish Ministers prepar'd for him ; especially, with reference to the Act which repeal'd the Acts of *Settlement* and *Explanation* ; himself having been present at the Debates about those Bills in the *Privy-Council* of *England*. Every Clause in them was so strenuously oppos'd and vindicated, that they were debating in Council near Two Years. He had above 10000 *l.* a Year settled on him by them ; and perhaps there was not any Thing he understood better, relating to the Affairs of his Kingdom, than the ill Effects of those Acts. Many Promises of Assurance had he given at, and after his coming to the Crown, that he would never break in upon them ; particularly, he gave the Earl of *Clarendon* in Charge to declare, *He wou'd keep them inviolable*. In his Speech at the opening of the Session, he repeated his former Promises, to *Secure their Religion and Properties* ; but then to comfort and encourage the *Papists*, he added, *as it was before the Year 1641*. He magnify'd the *Glorious Actions* of the French King, his Patron ; and extoll'd the *Assistance* he had then given him, to enable him to recover and settle that Kingdom. Now he is himself the first Man that moves for the destroying them. Such was



the King, that the *Tories* of *Great-Britain* and *Ireland* wou'd have restor'd us ; and worse wou'd be his pretended Son, who never knew what it was to live in a Country where *Law* and *Equity* were of any Force. And that King *James* intended to abolish all Parliamentary Proceedings, was very plain, by the Conduct of his Creatures in his pretended *House of Commons* ; where 'twas sufficient to damn a Bill, or to carry one, to say the King was *for* or *against* it. That Member was look'd upon as Factionously and Rebelliously inclin'd, that durst move any Thing, after a Favourite had affirm'd 'twas contrary to the King's Pleasure.

When the House had the Earl of *Strafford's* Case in Debate ; and some were for leaving him out of the Bill of *Attainder*, for the Merit of his Ancestor, the Earl of *Strafford*, who deserv'd so well of the *Papists* when he was Deputy of *Ireland* ; Colonel *Simon Lutterel* stood up, and said, *I have heard the King say very hard Things of him* ; upon which it was immediately carry'd, that his Name shou'd be inserted in the Act of *Attainder*. As there were Four Bishops, and Five or Six Lay-Peers in this Mock-Parliament, who bore their Testimony against the Arbitrary, Cruel, and Unjust Proceedings of the Two Houses ; and offer'd their Protestations against the Acts of *Repeal* and *Attainder*, and other such Bills, as they conceiv'd destructive to the Kingdom ; that Privilege was deny'd them ; King *James* saying, *Protestations against Votes were only us'd in Rebellious Times*. Nevertheless they still insisting upon it as their Right, they were with much ado allow'd to enter their Dissent. The Prelates that sat in the House were, the Bishop of *Meath*,  
the



the Bishop of *Ossory*, the Bishop of *Lymericke* and the Bishop of *Cork* and *Rosse*, whose Wisdom and Experience King *James* himself was forc'd sometimes to make use of to moderate the Madness of his Party, when their Votes displeas'd him.

It is observable, that all the Acts of this pretended Parliament are said to be by the Advice and Consent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal ; whereas not one Spiritual Lord consented to many of them ; but on the contrary, unanimously protested against them ; and at passing the *Act of Attainder* they were not so much as present. They complain'd of this, but were refus'd Redress, and the express mention of their Consent continu'd. When Sir *Richard Neagle*, Speaker of the *House of Commons*, presented that Horrid Bill to King *James* for his Royal Assent ; he told him, That many were attainted in that *Act by the House of Commons, upon such Evidence as fully satisfy'd the House ; and the rest upon Common Fame*. Let the World judge what a King we had Abdicated, who cou'd hear a Lawyer declare on so solemn an Occasion, that *Common Fame* is a sufficient Evidence, to deprive Thousands of Lords, Clergymen and Gentlemen of their Lives and Fortunes, without Possibility of Pardon, who cou'd not only hear but approve it. Who cou'd do more ? Who cou'd give his Sanction to such an Act of Cruelty and Injustice, on so slender a Foundation as *Hearsay*.

It has been said, that there was no Possibility of Pardon ; and it is thus made out. The King cou'd not pardon any Person mention'd in the Act, unless such Pardon was enroll'd before the last Day of *November, 1689*. Now the Act was conceal'd



conceal'd ; and no Protestant for any Money permitted to see it, much less to take a Copy of it, till the Time limited for Pardons was past, at least Four Months ; by which Means, all the Exceptions for such as came in by the Times therein mention'd, were Null and Void ; those Times being long elaps'd, before the *Protestants* cou'd know who were in the Bill and who were not ; as will be shewn in Sir *Thomas Southwell's* Case.

Is it not strange, that there should be among us a Party of Men, ready upon all Occasions to speak of such a Prince as this, as if he had been Innocent and Injur'd ; as if we were not only Rebels, but Fools for getting rid of him ; and as if it was the Best and Wisest Thing we cou'd have done, to have try'd him again ? A Tryal was made of him in *Ireland*, and how did he there behave himself ? Did it encourage his Subjects to put any second Trust in his Promises, his Honour or Justice ? What Hopes had those Men to fare better than the Archbishops, Bishops, and Clergy of *Ireland*, whom he doom'd to Gibbets, and their Posterity to Beggary, by that detestable *Act of Attainder* ? Yet, under pretence of Zeal for the *High-Church* Doctrine of *Passive-Obedience* and *Non-Resistance*, of *Hereditary Right*, and *Jure Divino* ; what Mischief have they not done since the *Revolution*, by obstructing all those Measures that confirm'd and strengthen'd it ? I desire the Reader to observe, what Tenderneſs King *James* had for some of those *ſtaunch Churchmen* ; and the whole Party may depend upon it, that the pretended Son of the Abdicated Monarch, has been sufficiently inform'd of their good Will to King *James*, and that they have



have themselves only in View in all their Actions. We never hear of *Non-Resistance* and *Divine Right* when they are in Power. They never talk of Preserving the Church of *England* by the Protection of a Popish Prince, but when they are out of Play. They had no more Kindness for King *James* and his Title, than he had for them, their Lives and Estates. They only wanted a Pretence to disguise their Avarice and Ambition, and have therefore made that Use of him and his Pretender. Let us see what Usage they may expect from such a King as he wou'd make them, by what Treatment they met with from King *James* in this Bill of *Attainder*; and we shall find there this

L I S T of Staunch Church-Men, Attainted by King *James*, in the Year 1689.

|                                                               |                                                    |
|---------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------|
| <i>James</i> , Duke of Ormond.                                | <i>Bulkley</i> , Viscount <i>Bulkley</i> .         |
| <i>John</i> , Duke of <i>Buckingham</i> and <i>Normanby</i> . | <i>Maurice</i> , Viscount <i>Fitzharding</i> .     |
| <i>Charles</i> , Duke of <i>Sbrewsbury</i> .                  | <i>William</i> , Lord <i>Digby</i> .               |
| <i>James</i> , Earl of <i>Anglesea</i> .                      | <i>Beaumont</i> , Visc. <i>Swords</i> .            |
| <i>Villers</i> , Viscount <i>Grandison</i> .                  | <i>Popham Conway</i> , alias <i>Seymour</i> , Esq; |
| <i>George</i> , Viscount <i>Castleton</i> .                   | Sir <i>Richard Reynells</i> .                      |
| <i>Scudamore</i> , Viscount <i>Scudamore</i> .                | Sir <i>William Courtney</i> .                      |
|                                                               | Sir <i>Matthew Bridges</i> .                       |
|                                                               | Sir <i>Robert Holmes</i> .                         |
|                                                               | Sir <i>Richard May</i> .                           |

And a great many more of all Ranks and Degrees. Nay, the Chief Justice *Keatings*'s Nephew, Mr. *Edmund Keating* was Attainted, while he was actually in King *James*'s Service at the Siege of *Derry*,



*Derry*; being a Cornet of Horse in that Army. Some of these Gentlemen last mention'd, while they were under this Act of *Attainder* in *Ireland*, voted in *England* against the making the Prince of *Orange* King; and were so over Loyal, that they wou'd have kept the Crown on the Head of that Prince, who had got a Law for Hanging, Drawing and Quartering them. This Madness was so infectious, that some even of the *Irish Protestants* of *Ireland*, who had suffer'd so much from the Tyranny of *Tyrconnel*, and other Favourites of King *James*, were in Hopes, that a King, with his *Hereditary Right*, would never use them so barbarously; and that he, who never kept his Word with them, wou'd break his own Act of Parliament in their Favour. What his Grace the Archbishop of *Dublin* tells us on this Head, is very remarkable; and shews the Infatuation and Stupidity of that Party of Men.

*We may observe*, says he, *the Folly of those Men, who were Attainted in this Act themselves; and yet flatter themselves with the Hopes of living happily, and enjoying their Estates, nay, and getting Preferment under King James, when restor'd to his Kingdoms. These Men do not consider, that this Act wou'd be restor'd together with him; and that then it is not in his Power to do this for them. That if they expect any such Thing they must be oblig'd to an Irish Popish Parliament for it; and he is much a Stranger to Ireland, that knows not what Mercy an Englishman and a Protestant is to expect from them; especially, when they can give him nothing, but what is taken from one of Themselves. Till, therefore, the Papists of England become so good natur'd, as to give away, by their own voluntary Act, their Estates (of which they were in Actual Possession) to Protestants, it is*  
the



*the greatest Folly in the World, for any Protestant to think of enjoying any Estate in Ireland.*

Thus we see, how fond the *Staunch Churchmen* were of the *Right Heirship* : They did not care what became of themselves ; and who *had their own Estates*, if they cou'd have their Hereditary King again. They were so silly as to think, that he, who had turn'd them out of their own Houses, wou'd take them into his, and give them Places at Court. Good God ! Was there ever *Stupidity*, ever *Infatuation*, comparable to that of our *Tories*, *English* and *Irish* ?

I shall not trouble the Reader with the Two famous Acts of Parliament, that of *Attainder*, and that of *Repeal* ; they are too long to be inserted entire : But not doubting he will be very well entertain'd, to see what Colour that Traiterous Assembly gave to their Barbarous and Illegal Practices, I shall repeat the Preamble to those two Acts. By the first, he will see what was their Sense of the Prince of Orange's Expedition for our Deliverance : By the Second ; what a Turn they gave to their Massacre and Rebellion in 1641 ; which occasion'd the Forfeitures, that were dispos'd of by the Acts of *Settlement* and *Explanation*.

The Preamble to King James's Act of Attainder of 2500 Protestant Lords and Gentlemen in Ireland, 1689.

*We humbly beseech your Majesty, the Commons in this present Parliament assembled ; That whereas a most horrid Invasion has been made, by your unnatural Enemy the Prince of Orange ; invited thereunto, and assisted by many of your Majesty's Rebellious and*  
*Traiterous*



Traiterous Subjects, of your Majesty's Dominions ; and such their Inviting and Assisting made manifest, by their perfidious Deserting your Majesty's Service ; in which, by your many Princely Obligations, besides their natural Duties, they were bounden : And having likewise to obtain their wicked Ends, Rais'd and Levy'd, open Rebellion and War, in several Places in this Kingdom, and enter'd into Associations, and met in Conventions, in order to call in and set up the said Prince of Orange ; as well in Ulster and Connaught, as in the other Provinces of Munster and Leiceſter. To quell which, Your Sacred Majesty's late Deputy in this Kingdom, Richard, then Earl, and now Duke of Tyrconnel, before Your Majesty's happy Arrival in this Kingdom ; and Your Sacred Majesty, since Your Arrival here, have been necessitated to raise an Army, to your Majesty's great Charge and Expence. And though the said Rebels and Traytors, after the having the Impudence to declare for the Prince and Princess of Orange against Your Sacred Majesty, were with all Mildness and Humanity called into their Allegiance, by Proclamations and Promises of Pardon for their past Offences, and Protection for the future : And though some of the said Proclamations assured Pardon to all such as should submit themselves ; and that no Persons were excepted in the last Proclamation, besides very few, not exceeding Ten in Number ; and few or none of any Note came in, in Obedience thereto ; and that very many of the Persons who came in upon Protection, and took the Oath of Allegiance to your Majesty, were afterwards found among the Rebels in open Arms and Hostility, when taken Prisoners or Killed, such Protection being found with them ; (So villanous were they by adding Perjury to their Crimes) ; That it may be Enacted, and be it Enacted by your Most Excellent Majesty, by and with the Advice and Consent, of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, &c. It



It will not be improper to observe, that this Expression of the *Protections* being found about the *Protestants*, is King *James's* own, and was first us'd by him on this Occasion. Several Gentlemen and others, in the County of *Down*, took out *Protections*, and liv'd quietly; yet not only their Goods were taken from them, but their Wives and Daughters were ravish'd by the Soldiers.

They were most sensible and impatient of this Injury; and yet proceeded no farther, than to complain of it to the Chief Officers. The Answer they had, was, *That these Robbers and Ravishers had no Authority from the King for what they did: And therefore they advised the Complainants to fall on them, and oppose them, if they made any further Attempts on the Country.* The poor People were satisfy'd with this Answer, and resolv'd to do as they were directed; and accordingly fell upon the next Party of Soldiers they found plundering and committing Outrages on the Country-People; and they kill'd some of them. This, instead of being approv'd, (as they were made to believe it wou'd be) was accounted a Rebellion: And immediately Major-General *Bobun* was sent among them with a Party, who massacr'd about Five or Six Hundred of them in cold Blood, for several Days together. Many of those that were kill'd, were poor, old, impotent People. Many were kill'd at their Work, and while they were busy about their own Affairs, not suspecting any such Matter.

King *James* was so far from resenting the barbarous Usage of these innocent People, that he rail'd on this Occasion against *Protestants* in  
gene-



general, representing them as false and perfidious : For, said he, *many were kill'd with my Protection in their Pockets* ; not considering the Reflection was on his own Party, against whom his Protection (as appear'd by his own Confession) was no Security.

The Preamble to King James's ACT of REPEAL, which took away Two Thirds of the PROTESTANTS Estates in Ireland, A. D. 1689.

**W** Hereas the Ambition and Avarice of the Lords Justices, ruling over this your Kingdom in 1641, did engage them to gather a malignant Party and Cabal of the then Privy-Council, contrary to their sworn Faith and natural Allegiance, in a secret Intelligence and traiterous Combination with the Puritan Sectaries in the Realm of Great-Britain, against their Lawful and Undoubted Sovereign, his Peace, Crown and Dignity ; the Malice of which made it soon manifest in the Nature and Tendency of their Proceedings, their untimely Prorogations of a Loyal Unanimous Parliament, and thereby making void and disappointing the Effects of many Reasonable Votes, Bills and Addresses, which passed into Laws, had certainly secur'd the Peace and Tranquility of this Kingdom ; by binding to His Majesty the Hearts of his Irish Subjects, as well by the Ties of Affection and Gratitude, as Duty and Allegiance there. The said Lords Justices traiterously Disbanding his Majesty's well-affected Catholick Forces, when his Person and Monarchy were expos'd to the said Rebel-Sectaries, then marching in Hostile Arms to despoil him of his Power, Dominions and Life ; Their immediate calling into the Place and Stead of those his Majesty's faithful disbanded Forces,

a for-



a formidable Body of disciplin'd Troops, ally'd and confederated in Cause, Nation and Principles, with those Rebel-Sectaries: Their unwarrantable Entertainment of those Troops in this Kingdom, to the draining of his Majesty's Treasury, and Terror of his Catholick Subjects, then openly menac'd by them the aforesaid Lords Justices, with a Massacre and total Extirpation; their bloody Prosecution of that Menace, in the Slaughter of many innocent Persons; thereby affrighting and compelling others (in Despair of Protection from their Government,) to unite, and take Arms for their necessary Defence, and Preservation of their Lives; their unpardonable Prevarication from his Majesty's Orders to them, in retrenching the Time by him graciously given to his Subjects so compell'd into Arms, of returning to their Duty; confining the General Pardon to such only as had no Freehold Estates to make Forfeitures of; their pernicious Arts in way-laying, exchanging, and wickedly depriving all Intercourse by Letters, Expresses, and other Communication and Privy, betwixt your said Royal Father and his much abused People, &c.

Then the Act sets forth, how they tortur'd Sir John Read; and how the Duke of Ormond follow'd the Steps of those Lords Justices, in procuring the Acts of Settlement, and Explanations.

After which it proceeds:

Which last Act was pass'd in a Session of the said Parliament held in this Kingdom, in the Seventeenth and Eighteenth Years of his Reign; most of the Members thereof being such as forcibly possess'd themselves of the Estates of your Catholick Subjects in this Kingdom, and were conven'd together for the sole Purpose of



creating and granting to themselves and their Heirs, the Estates and Inheritances of this your Kingdom of Ireland, upon a scandalous false Hypothesis, imputing the traitorous Design of some desperate indigent Persons, to seize your Majesty's Castle of Dublin, on the 22<sup>d</sup> of October 1641, to an Universal Conspiracy of your Catholick Subjects, &c.

Thus did King James, by this Act, justify the Grand Irish Rebellion, wherein those inhuman Butchers slaughter'd 200000 Men, Women and Children. They were in Arms Ten Years against the Government of England, and committed all Sorts of Acts of Cruelty and Rapine. This good King explains it all away, or reduces it to a pitiful Plot of a few Rascally Fellows, to pilfer the Castle of Dublin. 'Tis very likely indeed, there shou'd be a Plot carry'd on by Papists in that City, to seize the Seat of the Government; and the rest of them, in all the other Parts of the Kingdom, to be innocent and ignorant of the Matter.

There is almost as many notorious Falsities as Sentences in this Bill, to which the Abdicated King most piously gave his Royal Assent; and took away, as the Archbishop of Dublin informs us, more Estates from the Protestants of Ireland, than those of all the Jacobites in Great-Britain put together.

There were Abundance of Petitions deliver'd to the Parliament, as they call'd themselves, in behalf of the Protestants; and even the Roman-Catholicks of Galway, and other Places, where there were any Rich Papists, join'd with the Protestants against the Bill; themselves having pur-



purchas'd under the Acts of Settlement and Explanation ; but it all signify'd nothing.

The Protestants got a very fine Remonstrance drawn up, setting forth the Unreasonableness and Injustice of that Act ; which was presented to King *James* by the Earl of *Granard* : The King read it through, and gave for Answer, *He wou'd not do Evil, that Good might come of it.* Which had either no Meaning at all, as he spoke it ; or meant, that he wou'd not deprive the Papists of so many good Estates, to prevent the Ruin it would bring upon the Protestants. By this still he obey'd exactly the Injunction of his *Patron*, the *French* King, to strengthen and enrich the *Irish*.

Instead of a *Court of Claims*, which (with great Tenderness to the Papists) was erected in King *Charles* the II'd's Time, to keep as many Estates as they could with any manner of Plausibility, in the Possession of the Papists ; the *Irish* had a quick way to recover their Lands from the Protestant *Purchasers*. They had no Court to apply to, where abundance of Forms, and a great Expence, with much Sollicitation, were necessary. They need only apply to the Lord-Lieutenant, or Deputy-Lieutenant of the County ; who sent immediate Notice to the Possessor, of such Application to him ; and then gave his Warrant to a Captain of Horse, or Foot, to put the Claimant in Possession. As was practis'd in the Case of *John Annesley*, Esq; of *Ballysannon*, in the County of *Kildare*.

First came this Letter to him.



S I R,

**T**His is to let you understand, that I am authorized to give the Proprietor Possession of the Lands of Ballyfannon, &c. according to the Act of Parliament; and that you may not be surprized therein, I give you this Notice, from

S I R,

Your Loving Friend and Servant,

Naas the 8th of  
April, 1690.

C H A. W H I T E.

For John Annelley, Esq; or  
in his Absence, to Francis  
Annelley, Esq; these.

After this comes the Warrant, for the Delivery of the House and Lands.

**W**Hereas Luke Fitzgerald, Esq; has prov'd himself before me, to be the Ancient Proprietor of the Towns and Lands of Ballyfannon; and that his Ancestors were possess'd of the Mansion-House there, in the Year 1641: I do therefore, in pursuance of His Majesty's Orders unto me, appoint the under-named Persons, to give Possession of the Mansion-House there, to Luke Fitzgerald, Esquire. And for so doing this shall be your Warrant. Given under my Hand and Seal, this 6th Day of May, 1690.

C H A. W H I T E.

I do



*I do hereby appoint Captain Walter Archbold, or Captain John Dillon, of Athy, to give Possession of the Mansion-House of Ballyfannon, to Luke Fitzgerald, Esquire.*

This was quick Work. No tedious Process; No Judgment and Execution; No Sheriffs, Bailiffs, and Constables: But a Warrant from an Officer; and a Party of Horse or Foot, to see it executed.

All King *James's* Business was done by the Soldiery. He affected to make as little use of Law, and Lawyers, as possible. He had a Contempt for the Civil Magistrate; and would fain have introduc'd the Art of Governing by *Dragoons* and *Granadiers*.

The Injustice of King *James* and his *Irish* Parliament, in the Act of Repeal, without making any Provision for the Damages which the *Purchasers* under the Act of Settlement wou'd sustain, by the Loss of their *Purchase-Money*, and their Disbursements in Buildings, Improvements, &c. was such, that the very Popish Bishop *Maloony* could not allow of it. For he writes thus to the *Irish* Bishop *Tyrrell*, in the Letter before spoken of: One Objection remains to solve, which is that of the *Purchasers* of New Interests bona fide. Must they lose their *Purchase* and *Money*? To which I answer; That altho' it may be reply'd, Caveat Emptor; yet because they are Persons useful to the Government, and acted bona fide, (seeing the Estate cut off the Ancient Proprietors Hands, by so many Publick Acts, as it was not like ever to come to him again;) there ought an Expedient to be found for the like, that they be not Losers; and that



either they, or the *Ancient Proprietors*, may be recompensed one way or other, rather than it should be an Obstacle to the Common Good.

There were several Lords about him, that did not approve of his Conduct, especially his governing himself so entirely by *French Counsels*. The Duke of *Powis* declar'd himself to the Protestants, very much against the Proceedings of the pretended Parliament, and us'd his Interest with the King, to put a stop to them, but did not succeed in it. The Lord *Dover*, for expressing his Dissatisfaction at the Prevalency of the *French Measures*, was dismiss'd from all his Employments, and apply'd to the Court of *England* for a Pass, and Pardon; which being granted, he left King *James* before the Battle of the *Boyne*, return'd to *England*, and liv'd peaceably at his Seat in *Suffolk*. He was so sensible of King *James's* Designs to destroy the Protestant and *English* Interest in *Ireland*, that he cou'd not help discovering them to a Gentleman of that Religion, who had some Discourse with him a few Days after he arriv'd from *Brest*. That Gentleman was going for *England*, and whether it was that the Lord *Dover* endeavour'd to ingratiate himself by it with the Protestants, so as to make the procuring his Pardon the more certain and easy; whether it was meerly out of the Generosity of his Temper, and his Abhorrence of King *James's* Tyrannical Measures, he assur'd that Gentleman, That there were Spies, who gave the Duke of *Tyrconnel* an Account of every Thing that was done and said in *London*, especially at *Whitehall*. He therefore advis'd him, when he came to *England*, to be upon his Guard, for if he spoke his Mind freely, Notice wou'd be given of it



it into Ireland, and immediately his Friends there wou'd be ruin'd. He said further, That the French King had made Solemn Promises to assist King James with 25000 Men, and 500000 l. but he wou'd restore him to his Dominions. That that Prince told his Friend, since he left England, that he ruin'd himself by his own Miscarriage, being too merciful to the Protestants: And for that Reason he wou'd send Monsieur de Avaux along with him, to prevent his falling into the like Error for the Future. He added, The Project here is, that a considerable Body of the Irish Army, as soon as Derry has submitted, shall be transported to Scotland, and thence march directly, with what Forces shall join him in the Kingdom, to the North of England: And to make a Diversion to King William, the French King has promis'd to invade Flanders with a mighty Army, and at one Time Besiege several Places. He concluded, King James has more Friends in England than you think; and is in hopes to see the Protestants fall out among themselves in a little while. In order to this it was, that his Emissaries cry'd out the Church was in Danger, and Presbytery wou'd be too hard for Episcopacy: A Clamour that has been the Life of the Jacobite Cause, which had been bury'd by this Time in Eternal Contempt and Oblivion, but for the Folly and Bigottry of some thoughtless Zealots, who have not been able to distinguish between them, and the true Interest and Security of our Protestant Church.

Lord Dover was not the only Man of Quality us'd ill by King James, after having left all to follow and serve him. Sir Charles Murray went from England to France with him, and came with him from France to Ireland, shewing on all Occasions a more than ordinary Zeal for his Ser-



vice ; yet being not so zealous for Popery, and unwilling to part with that little *Protestantism* he had, he was clapp'd up a Prisoner in the Fort of *Kinsale*, as soon as King *James* arriv'd there, and laid there several Months, without being able to learn any Reason for his Confinement. At last, standing in need of his Assistance to fortify *Ardee*, he was set at Liberty, but cou'd never know who was his Accuser ; what was his Offence ; or get any Satisfaction. They did not care to speak plainly that it was because he was not a Papist, but they had no other Cause of Complaint against him, he being as ready to join in any Arbitrary Measures of Government, as the most Bigotted Papist among them ; and truly, there is little or no Difference between the *Tories* and *Papists*, on that Head.

His Usage of Sir *Edward Herbert*, was another Proof of his Inveteracy to our Religion ; no Services, no Obligations, had any Weight with him, if those that serv'd and oblig'd him, were against *Popery*. He made that Knight Lord High-Chancellor of *England*, and caus'd a Seal to be Cut for him, but he never allow'd him that Interest with him, or had that Regard for him in Council, which his Place requir'd. The Popish Judges had more Influence on the King, and could make bolder with him, than he. He was not admitted to the Secret of Affairs at all ; and at the Council-Table, he was set below *Fitton*, Chancellor of *Ireland*, and several others, whom, in his Master's Presence, he ought to have Preceded, as Chancellor of *England*. 'Twou'd be endless, if we shou'd go about to give all the Instances of King *James's* Ingratitude to his  
Prote-



Protestant Servants. He suffer'd the Chief-Judge *Keating's* Son to be Attainted, while he was actually in his Service at the Siege of *Derry*. The House of Commons being inform'd that the Lord *Forbes*, Son to the Earl of *Granard*, was Imprison'd in the *Tower*, for adhering to King *James's* Interest in *England*; 'twas reported that they wou'd have spar'd that Lord's Estate at *Molingar*, which he held under the Act of Settlement, especially since it belong'd to a Corporation, and not to private Persons; but they wou'd not hear of it, and only put in a Clause, for the Commissioners appointed by their Act of *Repeal*, to set him out a Reprizal, where they could find one; which a Member of that House term'd very well, a *Mouthful of Moon-Shine*; and King *James* gave his Assent to their using thus a Nobleman, who was in Prison for his Loyalty to him. As ungenerous and ungrateful was his Treatment of Col. *Russel*, who was Governor of *Galoway*, and commanded the best Regiment of Horse in that Kingdom; where, when King *James* arriv'd, he was first turn'd out of his Government, and soon after his Commission of Colonel was taken from him. The Colonel being highly dissatisfy'd at this Usage, waited on him, and humbly laid before him, his constant Services to his Father, his Brother, and himself; and what an Affliction it was to have his Loyalty now call'd in Question. The King reply'd, *He must needs confess, and own all be had said was true, but it was also as true, that he was now under Circumstances, that would not permit him to trust any Man of his Religion.* Tho' he was as High a Churchman as ever profess'd it, and as much devoted to Passive-Obedience, and Non-Resistance



stance, &c. but 'twas all one, King James wou'd trust no Body that was of the Profession of the Church of England. The same Usage Sir Thomas Newcomen met with: He had a Regiment, and was one of those who kept his Seat at the Council-Board, for his Compliance with Tyrconnel, till King James came to Ireland; he then was dismiss'd the Council, and had his Regiment taken from him, meerly because he was a Church-of-England-Man. Colonel Sarsfield applying to him for Commissions for Two of his Relations, who were Protestants, and offering to be bound for their Fidelity, King James reply'd, *I will trust none of 'em.* And at the same Time coming from Chapel, some of his Courtiers falling into Discourse about the Protestants, *he told them they stunk in his Nostrils.*

Before I proceed further in the History of King James's Tyranny in that Kingdom, I will enquire into the Proceedings of that Traiterous Assembly, which he call'd his Parliament. And by them we shall see, what a Regard he had for the Interest of England, which he always pretended, and protested to have so much at Heart. He gave the Royal Assent to

*An Act, declaring that the Parliament of England cannot bind Ireland, and against Writs of Error and Appeals to be brought for removing Judgments, Decrees and Sentences given in Ireland, into England.*

*An Act for taking off all Incapacities on the Natives of Ireland.*

*An Act for prohibiting the Importation of English, Scotch, or Welsh Coals.*



*An Act for Encouragement of Strangers to Inhabit and Plant in the Kingdom of Ireland.*

These Acts tend all directly to disunite *Ireland* from *England*; and as it is impossible for *Ireland* to maintain an Independency on *England*, without Foreign Help, whence cou'd they expect it but from *France*; and wou'd the *French* King send him Fleets and Armies out of pure Friendship, to support them in such an Independency? Is not this sufficient to gain Credit for the Treaty I have inserted, between King *Lewis* and King *James*, with reference to the Kingdom of *Ireland*? Or does it not give one very good Grounds to believe, there were some such Stipulations, if not the same between them?

I need not explain the above-mention'd *Bills*, the Titles of them are enough to shew how the *English* Interest was affected by them; and the Titles of those that follow, will Evidence the intended Destruction of the Religion and Properties of the Protestants in that Kingdom. The Abdicated King gave his Royal Assent also to, *An Act for Annulling, and making void all Patents of Offices for Life, or during good Behaviour.*

By this Act Sir Charles Meredith, Chancellor of the Exchequer, Charles Baldwin, Esq; Examiner in Chancery, Sir John Topham, and Sir John Cogbil, Masters in Chancery, lost their Places. The Administration having been so long in Protestant Hands, and the Laws having so dispos'd of the Places, most of them must of Course be in the Possession of Proprietors of that Religion; but



but by this Bill they were all depriv'd of them; and Papists succeeded in them throughout the Kingdom. When King *James* was at *Dublin*, and settled his Treasury and Revenue, the only Protestant Officers in all *Ireland*, concern'd in any Branches of it, were

*Richard Collins*, Esq; } Commissioners of the Re-  
*Sir William Ellis*, } venue, with 2 Papists.

*Mr. James Bonnel*, Accomptant-General.

*Mr. Nathaniel Evans*, Clerk to the Commis-  
 sioners.

*Mr. William Alcock*, Examiner of the Post Ac-  
 counts, and Warants, and Cashier.

*Mr. Sinolphus Bellasis*, Clerk of the Coast.

*Mr. John Kent*, Land-Surveyor, and Comptrol-  
 ler of the Store.

*Mr. Edward Prescot*, Land-Surveyor.

*Mr. John Robinson*,

*Mr. Dennis Boyle*, } Land-Waiters.

*Mr. Francis Isaacson*,

*Mr. Batholomew Wybrantz*, Storekeeper.

*Mr. Francis Babe*, Collector of the Excise.

*Mr. Barnard Waight*, Surveyor-General of the  
 Excise.

*Mr. Benjamin Powning*, Examiner of Diaries.

*Mr. Henry Davis*, } Surveyors of Excise.

*Mr. Jacob Walton*,

*Mr. Nicholas Topping*, Surveyor at *Foxford*.

*Mr. Samuel Pigeon*, Surveyor at *Kilkenny*.

To let the World see what an especial Care King *James* took of the Church of *England*, and the Clergy, whom he had promis'd, and Sworn to maintain in all their Rights and Privileges. He past the following *Bills* in Parliament.



*An Act for Liberty of Conscience, and repealing such Acts, or Clauses in any Act of Parliament, which are inconsistent with the same.*

*An Act for Repealing a Statute, Intituled, An Act for Provision of Ministers in Cities, and Corporate Towns.*

By this Act, the Ministers in Cities and Corporations, were stript of all their Dues, and left no other Provision than that Popish Assembly thought fit to grant them, which was as bad as nothing at all.

*An Act concerning Tithes, and other Ecclesiastical Dues.*

By this Bill, the Roman Catholicks were to pay all their Tythes to their own Clergy, and most of the Protestants having left the Kingdom, and the rest that remain'd, having lost what Substance they had, the Protestant Clergy cou'd expect nothing. Besides this, the Popish Clergy got Leases of the Livings of such of the Protestant Clergy as were gone out of Ireland. Other Acts of the same Tendency, to root out the Profession of the Reform'd Religion, were past by him in this Mock Parliament. What he did to impoverish the Protestants, and reduce them all to Want and Beggary, appears by the Act of Repeal, and Act of Attainder, which also condemn'd them to lose their Lives, as well as their Estates; and to make sure Work, several Acts Explanatory of those, had his Royal Assent; as,



*An Act for vesting in his Majesty, the Goods of Absentees.*

By this Bill it was Penal, for any one to have Absentees Goods in his Hands, and not to discover them. In order to which, they Seiz'd the Books of several Merchants, to find out the Effects of Absentees by the Accounts of their Correspondents.

*An Act for Punishment of Waste committed on Lands restorable to the Proprietors.*

Many of the Purchasers of those Lands, had built fair Houses, and Villages on them, inclos'd Deer-Parks, Planted Orchards and Gardens, and laid out vast Sums on these, and other Improvements. Nothing cou'd be a greater Hardship, than to turn them out of the Lands they had purchas'd, and give them no Consideration for their Improvements. The Owners apply'd to King *James* himself, for Relief in this Case. The Lord Chief-Justice *Keating* drew up a Representation for them; but instead of giving them any Relief, he pass'd this *Bill*, by which those that had cut down Wood, or pull'd down old Houses, tho' for the Improving or maintaining the Premises, were accountable for committing Waste; and many of the Purchasers were Arrested, brought to *Dublin*, thrown into Goal, and forc'd to make the old Proprietors what Satisfaction they pleas'd, or else they must starve, and rot in Prison.



In the Act of *Repeal* there was a Clause, that with a very little Straining, would have drawn in all Protestants, who were any way concern'd or interested in Ireland: *Be it Enacted, That all Manors, and Lands &c. and all Estates and Interests whatsoever, in Law and Equity, which on the first of August, 1688, or at any Time since, belonged to any in Rebellion in England, Scotland, or Ireland, or who corresponded, or kept Intelligence, or went contrary to their Allegiance, to Dwell or Stay among the said Rebels, or any of them, or was any way Aiding, Assisting, or Abetting them, or any of them, are forfeited and vested, from the said first of August, 1688, and freed from all Estates, Tayles, Remainders and Reversions.* By this Clause, almost every Protestant in Ireland, that cou'd Write, had forfeited his Estate; for the Packets went from London to Dublin, and back, constantly, from August to March, 1688, and few had Friends in England, but corresponded with them by Letters; and every such Letter, is made by this Clause, a Forfeiture of Estate. They intercepted and search'd every Packet that went or came, and kept vast Heaps of Letters, which were of no Consequence at all to the Government. The Protestants wonder'd what they meant by it; but when this Parliament Sat, they found it out; for not only to have Proof against those whom they design'd to Prosecute by this Clause, they kept them to produce them as Evidence in the House of Commons, against those that appear'd in Behalf of their absent Friends. It was the End of September, 1688, before they heard any Thing in Ireland, of the Prince of Orange's Design to make a Descent into England; and yet to have been in England  
or



or *Scotland* at any Time in the Month before, or to have corresponded with any there, is made Forfeiture of Estate by the Letter of this Statute.

Such was the King the *Tories* wou'd have forc'd us to take again; such was he, in his Parliamentary Capacity: I will in the next Place prove, that he was more a Tyrant than even this Mock Parliament, than even his *Irish* Papists cou'd bear. But before I Discourse of the Extravagance of his Tyranny, I shall shew what a rare Parcel of Legislators he pickt up, to pack his *Irish* Convention.

A LIST of the House of Commons, which sat at *Dublin* the 7th of *May*, 1689, Summon'd by the Writs of the Abdicated King of *England*, *James II.*

|                     |                                                                                                   |
|---------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Com. Ardmagh.       | { <i>Arthur Brownloe</i><br><i>Walter Hovendon</i> } Esquires.                                    |
| Bur. Ardmagh.       | { <i>Francis Stophard</i> , Esq;<br><i>Constantine O Neile</i> , Esq;<br>16th of <i>May</i> , 89. |
| Bur. Charlemont.    |                                                                                                   |
| Com. Antrim.        | { <i>Cormuck O Neile</i><br><i>Randal Mac Donel</i> } Esqrs.                                      |
| Bur. Carrickfergus. |                                                                                                   |
| Burrough Belfast.   | <i>Mark Talbot</i> , Esq;                                                                         |
| Bur. Lisbourn.      | { <i>Daniel O Neile</i> , Esq; 20th<br><i>May</i> , 89.                                           |
| Bur. Antrim.        |                                                                                                   |
| Com. Catherlogh.    | { <i>Dudley Bagnal</i><br><i>Henry Lutterel</i> } Esqrs.                                          |
| Bur. Catherlogh.    | { <i>Mark Baggot</i> ,<br><i>John Warren</i> , } Esqrs.                                           |

Bur.



|                     |                                          |
|---------------------|------------------------------------------|
| Bur. old Laughlin,  | { Darby Long } Esqrs.                    |
|                     | { Daniel Doran }                         |
| Com. Cork.          | { Justin Mac Carty, Esq;                 |
|                     | { Sir Richard Nagle, Kt.                 |
| Town of Youghall.   | { Thomas Uniack } Aldermen.              |
|                     | { Edward Gough }                         |
| Town of Kinsale.    | { Andrew Murrogh } Esqrs.                |
|                     | { Miles de Courcey }                     |
| Bur. Baltimore.     | { Daniel O Donovan } Esqrs               |
|                     | { Jeremiah O Donovan }                   |
| Bur. Bandonbridge.  | { Charles Mac Carty of } Esqrs.          |
|                     | { Balloa } Daniel Mac Carty {            |
|                     | { Reagh }                                |
| Bur. Cloghnerkilty. | { Lieutenant-Col. Owen Mac } Esqrs.      |
|                     | { Carty } Daniel Fyn Mac Carty, Esq;     |
| Bur. Middletowne.   | { Dermot Long } Esqrs.                   |
|                     | { John Longan }                          |
| Bur. Moyallow.      | { John Barret of Ca- } Esqrs.            |
|                     | { stlemore } David Nagle of {            |
|                     | { Carrigoone }                           |
| Manor and Borough   | { James Barry } Esqrs                    |
| of Rathcormuck.     | { Edward Powell }                        |
| Manor of Donerail.  | { Donello Donovan } Esqrs.               |
|                     | { John Baggot Jun. of } Esqrs.           |
|                     | { Baggotstown }                          |
| Bur. Charleville.   | { John Baggot of Bag- } Esqrs            |
|                     | { gotstown, Sen. } John Power of Kill- { |
|                     | { belone. }                              |
| City of Cork.       | { Sir James Cotter, Kt. } Esq;           |
|                     | { John Galway, Esq;                      |



|                         |                                                                                              |                          |
|-------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------|
| Com. Cavan.             | { Phil. Reyly of Aghni-<br>crery<br>John Reyly of Garry-<br>robock }                         | Esqrs                    |
| Bur. Cavan.             | { Phil. Oge O Reyly<br>Hugh Royly of<br>Larba }                                              | Esqrs.                   |
| Bur. Belturbet.         | { Sir Edward Tyrrel, Bart.<br>—— Tuit of Newca-<br>stle, Esq; }                              |                          |
| Com. Clare.             | { David O Brian<br>John Mac Nemara<br>of Crattelagh. }                                       | Esqrs.                   |
| Bur. Ennis.             | { Florence Mac Carty<br>of Dromad<br>Theob. Butler of<br>Szathnogalloon }                    | Esqrs.<br>10 May,<br>89. |
| Com. Down.              | { Murtagh Magennis of<br>Greencastle<br>Ever Magennis of<br>Castlewelan }                    | Esqrs.                   |
| Bur. Hilsburrow.        |                                                                                              |                          |
| Bur. Nerry.             | { Rowland Wite<br>Rowland Savage }                                                           | Esqrs.                   |
| Bur. Bangor.            |                                                                                              |                          |
| Bur. Keleleagh.         | { Bernard Magennis of Balli-<br>gorionbeg, Esq;<br>Tool O Neile of Droman-<br>kelly, Gent. } |                          |
| Bur. Down.<br>New-town. |                                                                                              |                          |
| Com. Dublin.            | { Symon Lutterel of Lut-<br>trels-town<br>Patr. Sarsfield, Jun.<br>of Lucan }                | Esqrs.                   |



|                                                                          |                                                                                     |           |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------|
| Bur. Swords.                                                             | { Fra. Barnwell of Wood-<br>park Co. Meath.<br>Robert Russel of Dryn-<br>ham }      | Esqs      |
| Bur. Newcastle.                                                          | { Thomas Arthur of Co-<br>gans-town<br>John Talbot of Bel-<br>gard }                | Esqrs.    |
| City of Dublin.                                                          | { Sir Michael Creagh, Kt.<br>Terence Dermot, Sen. Alder-<br>man. }                  |           |
| College of Dublin.                                                       | { Sir John Mead, Kt.<br>Joseph Cogblan, Esq;<br>Henry Dowdal, Esq; Re-<br>corder. } |           |
| Town of Drogheda.                                                        | { Alderman Christopher Pep-<br>pard Fitz George. }                                  |           |
| Com. Donnegall.<br>Lifford.<br>Ballyshannon.<br>Killebeggs.<br>Donnegal. |                                                                                     |           |
| St. Johns-town.                                                          | { Sir William Ellis, Kt.<br>Lieut. Col. James Nugent. }                             |           |
| Com. Galway.                                                             | { Sir Ulick Bourk<br>Sir Walter Blake }                                             | Baronets. |
| Bur. Athenree.                                                           | { James Talbot of<br>Mount-Talbot<br>Charles Daly of<br>Dunsandale }                | Esqrs.    |
| Bur. Tuam.                                                               | { James Lally of Tul-<br>lendaly<br>William Burk of<br>Carrowfrila }                | Esqrs.    |
| Town of Galway.                                                          | { Oliver Martin<br>John Kirwan }                                                    | Esqrs.    |



|                   |                                                                    |        |
|-------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------|--------|
| Com. Kilkenny.    | { John Grace of Courtstown<br>Robert Welsh of Clooneshy }          | Esqrs. |
| Bur. Callaim.     | { Walter Butler<br>Thady Meagher }                                 | Esqrs. |
| Bur. Thomas-town. | { Robert Grace, Sen.<br>Robert Grace, Jun. }                       | Esqrs. |
| Bur. Gowran.      | { Richard Butler<br>Walter Keily, Dr. of Physick. }                | Esqrs. |
|                   | Coll. Robert Fielding, by a new Election                           |        |
| Bur. Inishoge.    | { Edward Fitzgérald<br>James Bolger }                              | Esqrs. |
| Bur. Knocktopher. | { Harvy Morris<br>Henry Meagh }                                    | Esqrs. |
| City of Kilkenny. | { John Rootb, Esq; Mayor<br>James Bryan Alderman, 4th May, 1689. } |        |
| Bur. Kells.       | { Patrick Everard<br>John Delamare. }                              | Esqrs. |
| Bur. St. Canice.  |                                                                    |        |
| Com. Kildare.     | { John Wogan<br>George Aylmer }                                    | Esqrs. |
| Bur. Naas.        | { Walter Lord Dungan.<br>Charles White, Esq; }                     |        |
| Bur. Athy.        | { William Fitzgerald<br>William Archbold }                         | Esqrs. |
| Bur. Harristown.  | { James Nighell<br>Edmund Fitzgerald }                             | Esqrs. |
| Bur. Kildare.     | { Francis Leigh<br>Robert Porter }                                 | Esqrs. |
| Kings-County.     | { Heward Oxburgh<br>Owen Kerrall }                                 | Esqrs. |



|                     |                                                                                              |        |
|---------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------|
| Bur. Philips-town.  | { John Conner<br>Heward Oxburgh }                                                            | Esqrs. |
| Bur. Banagher.      | { Terence Coghlan, Esq;<br>Terence Coghlan, Gent. }                                          |        |
| Bur. Birr.          |                                                                                              |        |
| Com. Kerry.         | { Nicholas Brown, Esq;<br>Sir Thomas Crosby, Knt. }                                          |        |
| Bur. Tralee.        | { Morric Hussey of<br>Kerries<br>John Brown of<br>Ardagh. }                                  | Esqsr. |
| Bur. Dingle Icouch. | { Edw. Rice Ritz.<br>James of Ballin-<br>leggin<br>John Hussey of Cu-<br>bullin (Com.) Lym } | Esqrs  |
| Bur. Ardfart.       | { Coll. Roger Mac<br>Eligott<br>Cornelius Mac Gil-<br>licuddy }                              | Esqrs. |
| Com. Longford.      | { Roger Farrell<br>Robert Farrell }                                                          | Esqrs. |
| Bur. Lanesborough.  | { Oliver Fitzgerald<br>Roger Farrell }                                                       | Esqrs. |
| Town of Longford.   |                                                                                              |        |
| Com. Lowth.         | { Thomas Bellew<br>William Talbot }                                                          | Esqrs. |
| Bur. Atherdee.      | { Hugh Gernon<br>John Babe }                                                                 | Esqrs. |
| Bur. Dundalk.       | { Robert Dermott<br>John Dowdall }                                                           | Esqrs. |
| Bur. Carlingford.   | { Christoph. Peppard<br>Fitz Ignatius<br>Bryan Dermod }                                      | Esqrs. |
| Durlier.            |                                                                                              |        |



|                   |                                                                                                     |
|-------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Com. Lymerick.    | { Sir John Fitzgerald, Bart.<br>Gerald Fitzgerald Esq; com-<br>monly called Knight of the<br>Glynn. |
| Bur. Kilmallock.  | { Sir William Harley, Baronet.<br>John Lacy, Esq;                                                   |
| Bur. Askeaton.    | { John Bourk of Car-<br>rickinobill } Esqrs.<br>Edward Rice                                         |
| City of Lymerick. | { Nich. Arthur } Aldermen.<br>Tho. Harrold                                                          |
| Com. Leitrim.     | { Edmond Reynolds } Esqrs.<br>Irrel Farrell                                                         |
| Bur. James-town.  | { Alexander Mac } Esquires,<br>Donnel } 15th May<br>William Shanley } 1689.                         |
| Carrickdrumrusk.  | { Garret Moor } Esqrs.<br>Walter Bourk                                                              |
| Com. Mayo.        | { John Bermingham, Portreeve<br>Thomas Bourk, Esq;                                                  |
| Cartlebar.        | { Sir William Talbot } Barts.<br>Sir Patr. Barnwall                                                 |
| Com. Meath.       | { John Hussey } Esqrs.<br>James Fitzgerald                                                          |
| Bur. Ratoath.     | { Captain Nicholas Cusack<br>Walter Nangle, Esq;                                                    |
| Bur. Trim.        | { Christopher Cusack } Esqrs.<br>of Corballis<br>Christ. Cusack of<br>Ratboldran                    |
| Bur. of Navan.    | { John Trinder } Esqrs.<br>Robert Longfield                                                         |
| Bur. Athboy.      |                                                                                                     |
| Duleek.           |                                                                                                     |



|                                                      |                                                                      |                             |
|------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------|
| Com. Monaghan.                                       | { Bryan Mac Mahon<br>Hugh Mac Mahon }                                | Esqrs.<br>9th July<br>1689. |
| Town of Monaghan.<br>Com. Fermanagh.<br>Enniskillen. |                                                                      |                             |
| Queens County.                                       | { Sir Patrick Trant, Knight.<br>Edmond Morris, Esq;                  |                             |
| Bur. Maryborough.                                    | { Peirce Bryan<br>Thady Fitz Patrick }                               | Esqrs.                      |
| Bur. Ballinkill.                                     | { Sir Gregory Bourne, Baronet.<br>Oliver Grace, Esq;                 |                             |
| Port Arlington.                                      | { Sir Henry Bond, Baronet.<br>Sir Thomas Hacket, Knight.             |                             |
| Com. Roscommon.                                      | { Charles Kelly, Esq;<br>John Bourk }                                |                             |
| Bur. Roscommon.                                      | { John Dillon<br>John Kelly }                                        | Esqrs.                      |
| Bur. Boyle.                                          | { John King, Captain.<br>Terence Mac Dermot Alder.<br>6th May, 1689. |                             |
| Tulske.                                              |                                                                      |                             |
| Com. Sligoe.                                         | { Henry Croston,<br>Oliver O Gara }                                  | Esqrs.                      |
| Bur. Sligoe.                                         | { Terence Mac Do-<br>nogh<br>James French }                          | Esqrs.<br>3th May<br>1689.  |
| Com. Tipperary.                                      | { Nicholas Purcell of<br>Loghmore<br>James Butler of<br>Grandebeeg } | Esqrs.                      |
| City of Cashell.                                     | { Dennis Kearney<br>James Hacket }                                   | Alder.                      |
| Bur. Clonmell.                                       | { Nicholas White<br>John Bray }                                      | Alder.                      |
| Bur. Fethard.                                        | { Sir John Everard, Baronet.<br>James Tobin of Fethard, Esq;         |                             |



Bur. Thurles.

Bur. Tipperary.

Com. Tyrone.

Fur. Dungannon.

Fur. Strabane.

Clogher.

Augher.

Com. Waterford.

Fur. Gungarvan.

City of Waterford.

Bur. Lismore.

Tallow.

Com. Wexford.

Bur. Wexford.

Fur. New Rosse.

Fur. Fannon.

{ Col. Gordon O Neile  
Lewis Doe of Dun- } Esqrs.  
gannon

{ Arthur O Neil of  
Ballygawly } Esqrs.  
Patr. Donelly of  
Dungannon

{ Christopher Nugent of Dub-  
lin, Esq; }  
Dan. O Donelly of the same,  
Gent. 8th May 1689.

{ John Power } Esqrs.  
Math. Hore

{ John Hore } Esqrs.  
Martin Hore } 7th May  
89.

{ John Porter } Esqrs.  
Nicholas Fitzgerald

{ Walter Butler of Munfire.  
Patrick Coleigh of Moulmirey  
William Talbot, Esq;  
Francis Rooth, Merchant.

{ Luke Dormer } Esqrs.  
Richard Butler

{ Francis Plowden, Esq; Com-  
mis. of the Revenue.  
Dr. Alexius Stafford

Bur.



*Pur.* Newborough. { *Abraham Strange of Tobber-*  
*duff, Esq;*  
*Richard Daley of Kilcorky,*  
*Gent.*

*Pur.* Eniscorthy. { *James Devereux of*  
*Carrigmenan* } *Esqrs.*  
*Dudley Colclough of*  
*Moughery*

{ *Arther Waddington, Esq;*  
*a new Election*

*Bur.* Taghmon. { *George Hore of Pol-*  
*bore* } *Esqrs.*  
*Walter Hore of Har-*  
*pers-town*

*Bur.* Cloghmyne. { *Edward Sherlock of Dublin,*  
*Esq;*  
*Nicholas White of New Rosse,*  
*Merchant.*

*Pur.* Arklow.

*Fytherd.* { *Coll. James Porter.*  
*Capt. Nicholas Stafford.*

*Com.* Wicklow. { *Richard Butler* } *Esqrs.*  
*William Talbot,*

{ *Hugh Byrne, Esq;*  
*Peirce Archbold, Esq; upon*  
*whose default of Appea-*  
*rance ----- Barth. Pole-*  
*whee.*

*Pur.* Wicklow. { *Francis Toole* } *Esqrs.*  
*Thomas Byrne*

*Pur.* Blesington. { *James Eustace, Esq;*  
*Maurice Eustace, Gent.*

*Baltinglass.*



|                              |                                                      |  |
|------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------|--|
| Com. Westmeath.              | { The Honourable Coll. <i>William Nugent</i>         |  |
|                              | { The Honourable Coll. <i>Henry Dillon</i> .         |  |
| Bur. and Manor of Mullingar. | { <i>Garret Dillon</i> , Esq; Prime Serjeant.        |  |
|                              | { <i>Edmond Nugent</i> of <i>Garlans-town</i> , Esq; |  |
| Bur. Athlone.                | { <i>Edmond Malone</i> of <i>Ballyne-bown</i> , Esq; |  |
|                              | { <i>Edmond Malone</i> , Esq; Counsellor at Law      |  |
| Bur. Kilbeggan.              | { <i>Bryan Geoghegan</i> of <i>Donore</i>            |  |
|                              | { <i>Charles Geoghegan</i> of <i>Syenan</i>          |  |
| Bur. Fore.                   | { <i>John Nugent</i> of <i>Donore</i>                |  |
|                              | { <i>Christoph. Nugent</i> of <i>Dardis-town</i>     |  |
| Com. Londonderry.            |                                                      |  |
| City Londonderry.            |                                                      |  |
| Bur. Colerane.               |                                                      |  |
| Bur. Lamavudy.               |                                                      |  |

The very Names of these Men are sufficient Indications of their being of the *Irish* Stock, out of which was produc'd the Horrible Massacre and Rebellion, 1641. These Men did King *James* get together to establish Popery and Slavery in that Kingdom, and with the help of the *French* to do the same in *Great-Britain* afterwards. That he was bent upon enslaving all his Subjects, as well *Papists* as *Protestants*, appears by several Arbitrary Acts of his while he was in *Ireland*. By the Pretence of his Prerogative Royal, he laid



laid a Tax of 20000*l.* a Month upon all Chattels, the Parliament having omitted that Tax on their 20000*l.* a Month upon Land. This he did when his own Convention, his Tools and Creatures, were in Being, and wou'd doubtless have done any Thing he demanded of them ; but he was fond of any Project which broke in upon the Parliamentary Constitution, and affected to have this Money rather by an Illegal Way, than one that had the Face of Legality. Some of his own Privy Council oppos'd this extraordinary Method of Levying Money when he might have it in the ordinary Way. They urg'd, *It would give Advantage to his Enemies, and be an Argument of his affecting an Arbitrary Power.* The King highly resented their opposing his Royal Will and Pleasure ; telling them, *They had made him believe it was a Branch of his Prerogative to levy Money, and if he could not do it he could do nothing.* His Chancellor *Fitton* was very eager to have this Project take Effect ; and the Majority of the Council peceiving the King wou'd not be put off a Thing he had resolv'd upon, fell in with it : So a Proclamation was order'd for raising the Money. The Marquis of *Abbeville*, Secretary of State, thought it sufficient to send Letters sign'd by himself, in which he was only named, and instructed Commissioners to raise the 20000*l.* a Month on Chattels ; but they judging this Authority insufficient, demurr'd on the Execution, till they had their Directions and Instructions from the King himself under the Great Seal. His Majesty was enrag'd at their Demur, and hardly prevail'd upon to grant them Commissions, requiring them to act on *Abbeville's* Warrant, and not dare to dispute the *Will*, even of his Minister. But he



he was at last persuaded to issue out Commissions to the Persons his Secretary had nam'd, who were for the most part *Papists*. The few *Protestants* that were named, declin'd acting as much as they durst; and thus this Tax, as indeed all other Payments to the King, fell for the most part on the *Protestants*.

As soon as the *Irish* began to dispute his Orders, and stand on the Laws, he took it heinously from them, and they lost much of his Favour; He spoke hardly of them, and wish'd to be rid of them at any Rate. When his House of Commons cross'd a Proposal made by him, he fell into a violent Passion, crying out, *I find all Commons are the same*. And his Parliament having a Quarrel with the Earl of *Melfort*, one of his Secretaries of State, he complain'd that *they us'd him unkindly and basely*; adding, *I wou'd never have come among them, if I had thought they wou'd not have let me chuse my own Servants*. At another Time, when they wou'd not suffer him to dispense with their *Act of Attainder*, or pardon any Attainted in it with a *Non Obstante*, he is said to have fallen into so furious a Passion that his Nose fell a bleeding. Now it was commonly reported by the *Roman Catholicks* themselves, that King *James* boasted, and pleased himself mightily, that *He had made Himself Absolute, which none of his Predecessors cou'd do*; that *he had a more numerous Army than any of them, and consequently was a more glorious King*. This is the Prince, the *Hicks*, the *Dodwells*, the *Ken's*, and the rest of the *Staunch Church-Clergy*, wou'd have blest us with. This is the Man who bred up the *Chevalier de St. George*, and instill'd into him the same laudable Maxims of Government. What a wretched



ed Company of Teachers and Confessors has this Ancient Doctrine had? And how wou'd those Priests, and their Disciples, *Welton, Milbourn, Sutton, Trap, Sacheverel, &c.* have betray'd, and ruin'd, the Ancient Liberties of these Kingdoms, together with our most Pure and Holy Religion?

By what has been said already in the preceding Pages, of King *James's* Tyranny and Cruelty, will sufficiently appear the great Blessing that attended these Nations, in the Deliverance wrought by King *William*. Nor does the good Providence of God shine forth less apparently, in the Deliverance wrought for us by the Accession of his present Majesty King *George* to the Throne of *Great-Britain*: The Ministers, who for Four Years before had the Administration of Affairs, being such as King *James* made use of to enslave a Freeborn People. And it is observable, that if any who call'd themselves *Church of England-Men*, such as *St. John, Wentworth, &c.* wou'd do any Thing, or venture any Thing, to destroy our Religion and Liberties, he caress'd them, and gave them a Share of his Favour: But if they reserv'd the least Tender for Liberty, some small Kindness for the *English Constitution*, then the Name of *Church of England-Man* did their Business effectually, and lost them his good Graces. My Lord Archbishop of *Dublin* writes thus on this Subject; "Those Protestants, or pretended Protestants, that cordially and heartily espoused this Design, and serv'd him to oppress and ruin their Fellow-Subjects, kept his Favour pretty well, and were employ'd by him, notwithstanding their being reputed Protestants; a certain Sign, that the Reason he discharged Pro-

testants



“ *testants* from their Trusts and Offices, was  
 “ chiefly, because he thought they wou’d not  
 “ serve him, as he expressed it, *without Reserve*,  
 “ or contribute heartily to enslave themselves  
 “ and their Posterity. He often declared, and  
 “ more especially in his *Act for Liberty of Con-*  
 “ *science*, that it was his constant Resolution,  
 “ that there should be no other Test, or Distin-  
 “ ction among his Subjects, but that of Loyal-  
 “ ty ; by which all knew that he meant an Ab-  
 “ solute Submission in every Thing to his Will;  
 “ for he accounted every Body disloyal, that  
 “ disputed or demurr’d at any of his Com-  
 “ mands.

If it be objected, that these Commands of  
 of his were Just and Reasonable ; and that he  
 wou’d have made use of his Absolute Power with  
 Moderation and Equity ; we will look out for  
 some Instances of his Disposition in that Re-  
 spect, to shew how unfit he was to be entrusted  
 with any Power at all. The very next Day af-  
 ter his Mock Convention met, he order’d a  
 Declaration to be drawn up to be sent to En-  
 gland, and dispers’d by his Friends there ; in  
 which he declar’d, that his *Protestant Subjects*,  
*their Religion, Privileges, and Properties*, were his  
*especial Care since he came into Ireland*. The *Tories*  
 did accordingly give out, that the *Protestants* of  
*Ireland* were extreamly well us’d by him ; and  
 represented such as fled, to be a sort of Rebels,  
 or at least to deserve no more Compassion or  
 Support than the *French Refugees* whom they hated  
 as *Schismatics*. This Faction wou’d have had it  
 believ’d, that their Abdicated King was highly  
 injur’d in the Reports that were made of his  
 Cruelty and Injustice to the *Protestants*. When



Sir Daniel Mac Donald came out of the Isles of Scotland to Dublin in 1689, and several Gentlemen of the Highlands with him; They declared, *That their Ministers in the Pulpit had assur'd them, that the Protestants in Ireland, liv'd under King James in the greatest Freedom, Quiet, and Security, both as to their Properties and Religion; and that, if his Countrymen knew the Truth of the Matter, as they thus found it, they wou'd never strike Stroke for him.* These Scotch Tories were amaz'd to find Things quite the contrary; and the Church of England under the severest Persecution. Though they needed not be much surpriz'd at it, if they had known what sort of Church-of-England-Men he had about him; Men of almost as bad Principles and Characters as Sacheverell, and our Modern High-Church-Men; such as Dr. Cartwright; who, in one of his Sermons told his Congregation, *That the King's Promises are Donatives, and ought not to be too strictly examin'd or urg'd; and that, we must leave his Majesty to explain his own Meaning on them.* King James was so well pleas'd with this Doctrine, that he gave the Doctor a Bishoprick; as doubtless, our late Managers wou'd have given Sacheverell; whose Promotion for the same Hellish Tenets, was one of the greatest Scandals and Crimes, even of their Criminal and Scandalous Administration.

King James, by his whole Conduct in Ireland, shew'd that he was a proper Scholar for such a Master, and wou'd learn his Lessons as fast as Cartwright cou'd teach them.

So in Love was this Abdicated Prince with a Despotick Rule, that, as has been said, he cou'd not bear to have it oppos'd by the Papists themselves. Another Instance of which, was seen in  
his



his Treatment of one *Moore*, a *Romish Priest*, who in a Sermon preach'd before him in *Christ-Church* in *Dublin*, in 1690, pretending to exclude the Clergy from the Effects of it, and to give them a Portion of Temporal Authority also, was banished the Court. His Words were; *Kings ought to consult Clergymen in their Temporal Affairs, the Clergy having a Temporal, as well as a Spiritual Right in the Kingdom; but Kings had nothing to do with the managing of Spiritual Affairs, but were to obey the Orders of the Church.* How does the Doctrine of this Popish Fryar agree with that of *Binks*, and those of the *Convocations* in *Queen Anne's* Reign, who endeavour'd to have the *Church* declar'd *Independant* of the *State*? But *King James* was not so weak neither, as to suffer such an usurping Priest to erect a *Spiritual Empire* where he was establishing that of his *Will*.

In examining further into his Behaviour, I shall observe chiefly how he manag'd Matters himself, that he may bear the whole Blame, and have no Excuse to throw his Tyrannical Administration on his Ministers. When he was advis'd out of Policy to be more gentle to the *Protestants*, that he might increase his Party in *England*; he reply'd, *I never expect England but with Fire and Sword.* At another Time, talking of settling his Religion in the Three Kingdoms, he said, *He wou'd die a Martyr but he wou'd accomplish it; and that he had rather die the next Day, that Design being compassed, than live Fifty Years without effecting it.* But as he cou'd not do this while the Laws had any Force, his main Bent was against them; and to render them useless by the most flagrant Breach of them, a Verbal Command of his was  
a suffi-



a sufficient Dispensation to all Laws made in Favour of a Protestant. The Officers acted, and the Courts judg'd, as if there had been no such Laws in being. Dispersations there went much higher than in *England*, even to Dispensing with the Laws against Robbing, and taking away Property.

If King *James* had a mind to any Thing, he sent an Officer with a File of Musqueteers, and fetch'd it away, without considering the Owners. And to shew that his Commands were not merely pretended by these Officers, he sign'd Orders to take away many Things of great Value, without offering any Retribution, or Satisfaction to the Owners.

A little after he came to *Ireland*, he set up his Mint, to Coin Copper Money. King *Charles* the II<sup>d</sup> had made a Grant to some Courtiers, as a Reward for considerable Services, of the sole Liberty to Coin all Copper Money, for a Term of Years. This Grant was purchas'd at a dear Rate, by Sir *John Moore*, Lord-Mayor of *Dublin*; and was renew'd to him by King *James* himself, after his Accession to the Throne. When he came to *Dublin*, he found this Grant in the Hands of Colonel *Roger Moore*, to whom Sir *John* had left it as a Legacy. King *James* sent for it, and had it strictly canvass'd, to see if any Flaw could be found in it: But the Canvassings of his Lawyers were all to no Purpose; and the Colonel could not be persuaded to give it up. Upon which the King commanded it to be laid aside, and his own Mint to be proceeded on without any Regard to it.



This was not all : They must have Colonel *Moore's* Tools and Engines, or they could not go to work. Accordingly, King *James*, without consulting the Owner, or enquiring whether he was willing to part with them, sent and seiz'd on them violently, breaking open the Doors where they were kept, and taking away to a considerable Value. What use he made of these Engines and Tools when he had them, we shall see by and by.

It has been shewn, how he took upon him to raise Money (contrary to the Opinion of some of his Popish Counsellors) by Proclamation only. But the 20000 *l.* a Month on Lands, and the 20000 *l.* a Month on Chattels, not answering his Ends, he resolv'd to supply his Necessities by one of the most Arbitrary and Ruinous Acts of Government, that ever Christian King was guilty of ; which was, the Coining vast Quantities of Copper and Brass Money, and making it current by Proclamation, dated *June* 18, 1689, while his pretended Parliament was sitting. He would not consult, nor concern them in the Matter : It must be done all by virtue of his Prerogative Royal.

The Metal this Money was made of, was for the most part the worst kind of Brass : Old Guns, and the Refuse of Metal, were melted down, to make it. Workmen rated it at Threepence, or a Groat a Pound ; which being coin'd into *Sixpences*, *Shillings*, or *Half-Crowns* ; One Pound Weight made about 5 *l.* A most exorbitant Imposition on the People ! Yet King *James* was not satisfy'd with this : He doubl'd it by a Second Proclamation ; and, in Imitation of his Brother of *France*, rais'd the Value of this Brass Mo-



Money. Thus the Half-Crowns being call'd in, and having a New Stamp, were made to pass for Crowns ; and a Groat's Worth of Metal fetch'd him 10 l.

There was coin'd of this Vile Money in all, 965375 l. Thus for about 1670 Pounds Worth of old Brass, he pick'd out of his Subjects Pockets near a Million of Money, in Payments and Effects.

With this Stuff he paid all his Appointments ; and all that receiv'd his Pay being Papists, they forc'd the Protestants to part with the Goods out of their Shops and Warehouses for 'this Money ; and to receive their Debts in it, whether *Book-Debts*, *Bond-Debts*, or *Mortgages*.

Colonel *Roger Moore*, whom I shall have frequent Occasion to speak of, had a Mortgage of 3000 l. on the Estate of the Lord *Dillon*, who marry'd *Tyrconnel's* Daughter. The Lady *Tyrconnel* sent for him, and told him, That having some Money at her Command, and being desirous to take off the Burthen from her Daughter's Estate, she would pay him off, if he would make some handsome Abatement of the Sum due. Colonel *Moore*, in Consideration that he was to have ready Money, consented to abate 1000 l. The Lady *Tyrconnel* seem'd very thankful, and appointed him to come the next Day, to bring the Deeds and Obligations with him, and receive his Money. Accordingly he came ; and having sign'd a General Release, the Lady open'd a Door, and shew'd him a long Table cover'd over with Copper and Brass, tendering it for his Payment. But the Colonel rejected it with Indignation ; and had never receiv'd a



Farthing, had that Popish, Tyrannical Government lasted.

One of the most Eminent Silversmiths in *Dublin* sold a great Quantity of Plate to a Papist, and ( by a particular Bargain ) was to receive his Money in Gold or Silver ; but the Papist came afterwards, and tender'd him Copper and Brass Money, which he was forc'd to take.

The Protestants had all the while only Gold and Silver, to purchase any thing they wanted of Papists. They had no Way to come at the Brass Money in the King's Hands : By this means, the Loss by his Money fell in a manner entirely on the Protestants ; and they were defrauded of about 60000 *l.* a Month, by this wicked Stratagem only.

The Papists who ow'd them Money on Judgments, Mortgages, and the like, pour'd in the Brass Money upon them : And they making some Scruple of taking about 30 *s.* for 1000 *l.* ; which was pretty near the Difference between the Silver and the Brass Coin ; King *James* issu'd out his Proclamation, dated *February* the 4th 1689, to make that Money current in all Payments whatsoever, whether *Judgments, Mortgages, &c.* Thus they rid themselves of it, and put it on the Protestants.

*Fitton*, the Chancellor, compell'd Trustees for Orphans and Widows, to receive their Mortgages in this kind, as well as others ; tho' they pleaded that they knew not how to dispose of it ; nor if they did know, cou'd they legally receive it, or make use of it, being only Trustees. But the Chancellor over-rul'd, and forc'd the Brass Coin on them, not so much as allowing



ing it to remain in Court. The Governor of *Dublin*, the Provost-Marshal, and their Deputies, threaten'd to hang all that refus'd the Brass Coin. And that they would do what they said, tho' the Laws were against them, the Protestants had but too much Reason to fear from their common Practices.

If it shou'd be objected, that the Necessity of the War compell'd King *James* to put his Brass to the Mint, and make it supply the Place of Silver: Not to insist, by way of Answer, on that King's being under no Necessity of making War on his Subjects, because they would not consent to the Slavery he was bringing upon them; his Tyranny appears, in compelling one Part of his People, as he call'd them, to receive this Money, and excusing the other. For when the Protestants came at any of it, and would put it off again to the Papists, the latter would not touch it.

Mr. *Rose*, a Merchant in *Dublin*, had receiv'd 500 *l.* from some *Roman-Catholicks*, for which he drew a Bill of Exchange on his Correspondent in *England*. The Papists having no Account of the Payment of the Bill, (the Seas being shut up) su'd for the Money; tho' every body suppos'd the Bill was answer'd. While the Suit hung, the Brass Coin was made current; and then they would fain have dropp'd it. But Mr. *Rose* having great Quantities of this Money put on him, for Goods taken away from him, demanded a Trial; thinking if he was cast, as he was pretty sure to be, being a Protestant, he would pay the 500 *l.* in the Brass Coin. The Judge put off the Trial from time to time, up-



on various frivolous Pretences ; upon which Mr. *Rose* brought the Money , and deposited it in Court. This , the Judge said , was an Affront ; and demurr'd to the Receiving it.

The Protestants being loaden with such Heaps of Brass , and not knowing what to do with it , they laid it out on the Staple Commodities of the Kingdom ; such as *Hides* , *Tallow* , *Wooll* , *Corn* , &c. which they bought up at any Rate , supposing they might one time or other turn to Account ; whereas the Brass Money could never signify any thing. The Papists were aware of this , and advis'd King *James* to take these Goods out of their Hands again ; which was thus contriv'd.

The good King issu'd out his Proclamation , ( for all his Business was done by *Proclamations* , ) setting a certain Rate upon Commodities. After which , by another Proclamation , he declar'd he wanted certain Quantities of those Goods ; and that he would have them at the Rates in the Proclamation.

Pursuant to this , Sir *Terence Dermot* , the Lord Mayor , Sir *Patrick Trant* , *Francis Plowden* , Esq ; *John Trinder* , Esq ; *Richard Collins* , Esq ; and Sir *William Ellis* , Commissioners of the Revenue ; and Sir *Thomas Hacket* , Deputy-Lieutenant of the City of *Dublin* ; severally search'd for , and seiz'd these Goods wherever they found them ; unless the Owners brib'd them , ( as some did ) and so sav'd what they had before paid dearly for. These Seizures in *Dublin* , and other Parts of *Ireland* , brought into King *James's* Warehouses ,



1852018 Pounds of Wooll.  
 16849 Hundred of Tallow.  
 22337 Raw Hides.  
 And 2732 Hundred and a half of Tann'd  
 Hides.

This is not an Exact Calculation, for much more was seiz'd than an Account was given of: But so much was return'd to the Accomptants of the Revenue; and that the Quantity was much more, may be imagin'd, by what was seiz'd in the City of Dublin for the King's Use, the 6th of February 1689, the Day of his Accession to the Crown.

### SEIZURES in

St. Andrew's,  
 St. Peter's,  
 St. Catharine's,  
 St. James's,

} within the City.

Oxmantown,  
 St. Brides,  
 St. Nicholas,

} without.

#### Tann'd Hides.

920  
 1161  
 5071  
 11619  


---

 18771

#### Raw Hides.

2140  
 2190  
 3192  
 7192  


---

 14687



|                     |                 |
|---------------------|-----------------|
| Stones of Wooll, at | Tons of Tallow. |
| 18 l. a Stone.      | 389             |
| 61105               |                 |

|                   |
|-------------------|
| Stones of Butter. |
| 40                |

All which, and vast Quantities more, were shipp'd off for *France*; the Proprietors not being paid a Penny for them.

When some of the injur'd Owners press'd the Commissioners of the Revenue, to know the Reason why they were thus us'd; Sir *Patrick Trant* reply'd, *He would not give any Reason to such Rogues.* And when they humbly repeated their Request, to tell them at least what they had done to suffer such Damage; he told them, *It was because they were Protestants.*

This Sir *Patrick Trant* was one of King *James's* most busy Officers. He affected to be extremely well vers'd in the Affairs of the Revenue; and before that King ran away, it was talk'd of, that he would be sent for, to model the Custom-House in *England*. He had scrap'd together some Money, and purchas'd a considerable Estate in *Queen's-County*, (for which he was Knight of the Shire in King *James's* Mock Convention) and other Counties of *Ireland*.

After the Reduction of that Kingdom, Sir *Patrick Trant* fled to *France*, and dy'd there. His Son, Sir *John Trant*, by the Encouragement of some Tories near King *William*, came to *England*, to solicit for his Estate, which had been granted to the Earl of *Galway*; but he was baulk'd in his Expectations, and his Friends could do him no Service. Upon which he  
went



went to the Earl of *Galway*, and represented to him the Want he was reduc'd to, being kept out of his Estate by his Lordship. The Earl, whose Humanity gain'd him the Love of all that knew him, said in Answer, *That he ow'd the Estate he held to His Majesty's Bounty, in Consideration of his Service in that Kingdom. That himself had a much better Estate in France, which was taken from him : And as he doubted not Sir John's Interest in the French King ; he would very readily give him an Equivalent out of it, for his Estate in Ireland.*

But his most Christian Majesty had not such a Respect for the *Irish Refugees*, as to make any Resumption of his Grants in Favour of them. So Sir *Patrick Trant's* Estate was resum'd by the Act, which took away the *Irish Forfeitures* from the Grantees, and sold them to the *Sword-Blade Company*, with many other forfeited Estates. Sir *John Trant* was kill'd soon after, in a Scuffle in *Covent-Garden* : And his Brother, Sir *Charles*, was kept in hopes by the Faction, that he should have some Compensation for what his Father had so justly forfeited.

These Things happening within my Knowledge, I could not help making this Digression ; from which I return to the *Peculations* King *James* committed in *Ireland*, and continue our Account of his Plundering his Subjects.

Mr. *Henry Piercy*, a Merchant of *Dublin*, the Son of Mr. *James Piercy* the Trunkmaker, who disputed the Succession to the Estate of the Earl of *Northumberland*, with his Grace the Duke of *Somerset*, and claim'd a Seat in the House of Lords as Heir to that Earldom ; having a Quantity of the Goods before-mention'd by him, Sir  
Tho-



*Thomas Hacket* came to him, and demanded of him, if he was willing to part with them. He answer'd calmly, *He was not willing, if he could help it.* This was look'd upon as a Treasonable Answer; and *Lutterell*, the *Irish* Governor of *Dublin*, commanded him to be brought before him. *Lutterell* put the same Question to him; and upon his making the same Reply, he fell into a terrible Passion, curs'd and swore, and condemn'd him to be hang'd immediately, for *Opposing the King's Will.*

*Mr. Piercy* was an Eminent Wealthy Merchant; and this was the Law dealt to such by King *James's* Popish Ruffians, himself being present. Messengers were presently dispatch'd, to fetch the Provo, to execute the Governor's Sentence: Under which *Mr. Piercy* remain'd Two Hours, and no Provo's being to be found in that Time; some *Irishmen*, who had a little more Humanity than King *James's* Favourite, *Simon Lutterell*, prevail'd with him to dismiss *Mr. Piercy* for that Time.

Was not this a Glorious Prince, to triumph thus over the Lives and Fortunes of his innocent Subjects? What a Happiness would the *Tories* have restor'd to us, in Re-establishing him on his Abdicated Throne?

When Protestant Merchants had Ships consign'd to them, with such Goods as himself or his Courtiers had a Mind to; they were seiz'd, and given away to his Creatures. Thus a Ship of *Mr. Bell's*, (another Merchant of *Dublin*,) loaden with Wine and Brandy from *France*, was taken from him, with all the Cargo, and himself sent to Gaol for Opposing it. The Goods



Goods being given to Mr. *Labadie*, who ran away with King *James*, and other Papists.

The Goods they plunder'd the Protestants of, they shipp'd off to *France*. King *James* himself turn'd Merchant, and transported great Quantities of Leather, Wooll, Butter and Cheese, from *Ireland* to *France*. The above-mention'd *Labadie* shipp'd off to the Value of 15000 *l.* which the King gave him of those Commodities taken from the Protestants. And tho' it was Felony to send Wool to *France*, yet neither King *James*, nor any of his Ministers and Creatures minded it.

The Papists seiz'd 30000 Barrels of Wheat within Two Miles of *Dublin*, and 6000 Barrels in the County of *West-Meath*, besides other Sorts of Grain. The same was done throughout the Kingdom.

One Mr. *Baker*, Surveyor-General, was commanded to seize all the Malt in *Dublin*, for the King's Use; which Command he disobey'd, as not belonging to his Office, and being unwilling to plunder his Fellow-Protestants. He was therefore immediately turn'd out, and a Papist put in his Room.

All Sorts of Provisions were seiz'd, as Contraband Goods, and not enough left with the Protestants to supply their Families. It was criminal to have barrel'd Beef, or Bisket in a House. Alderman *Aleighb* of *Dublin*, was clapt up in Prison, for having a Hogshhead or two of the latter. The Granaries of the Farmers were every where plunder'd: And Sir *Robert Parker*, who came from *France* with King *James*, did not stick to tell in a Coffee-House, what was meant by it; That they design'd to starve one  
Half



*Half of the Hereticks, and hang the other ; and that it would never be well till they did it.* Accordingly Twenty or Thirty Soldiers stood constantly about every Bake-house , to hinder any Protestants coming nigh them. If they sent into the Country, and by Interest and a great Price got a Barrel of Wheat from a Popish Farmer, it was seiz'd as it came to Town ; and tho' there was Plenty of all Things , yet several Protestant Families could not get one Loaf of Bread sometimes in a Week, sometimes in a Fortnight ; unless they bought it of the Soldiers, who sold a Twopenny Loaf for a Shilling, or Eighteen Pence.

Let it not be imagin'd that these Things are Fictions ; Calumnies, invented to blacken a Prince, whose Character is not capable of Abuse. Dr. King, Archbishop of *Dublin*, warrants the Truth of many of these Facts ; and others of them I had from a Merchant, who was on the Spot, a Person of Merit and Fortune.

I have already made abundant mention of King *James's* *Peculations* : The most notorious one is that of his Brass-Money, which was sold after he ran from *Ireland* too by the Hundred Weight, and sent over in Barrels to *England*, to be transported to our Colonies in *North America*. And while he was in *Ireland*, the same Money pass'd in Duke *Schomberg's* Camp, *Half a Crown* for a Penny, a *Shilling* for a *Half-penny*, and a *Sixpence* for a *Farthing* ; which was still much above their intrinsic Value.

One of the Commissioners of his Mint, was *William Bromfield*, Gent. who was known by the Name of *Bromfield* the Quaker. He was employ'd



ploy'd afterwards in all the Plots carry'd on by the Papists and Jacobites, against King *William's* Government and Life ; and when the late Managers came into Play, notwithstanding this Fellow was such a Notorious Traytor, he was admitted into the Secret of their Ministry, mightily caress'd by them. This was the Man that King *James* trusted the Management of his Mint to, the other Commissioners being Men of no Knowledge in such Matters, or any else that requir'd *Conduct*. As soon as *Bromfield* had his Commission, he pillag'd first the *Braziers* Shops, and then the Citizens Kitchens, of their *Brass-Pots, Skillets, Boylers*, and their Houses of other *Brass* Utensils, even to the *Knockers* of Doors, hardly one such was left in the whole City. Thus did they come by their Money, and thus did they make use of it. We have seen how King *James* by his Proclamation fix'd the Rates of the most Staple Commodities of the Kingdom, in order to cheat the Protestants of them. His Example set his Under Officers to Work ; and *Edmund Reily*, Deputy Mayor of *Dublin*, issu'd out an Order for regulating the Prizes of Provisions, Country Goods, and Manufactures in that City. These Prizes were not half the Value. However, the Papists took hold of the Order, went to the Shops and Houses of the Protestants, took away their Goods by Force, at *Reily's* Rates, and left Brass Money with them for it.

The Lady *Tyrconnel*, a great *Oeconomist*, practis'd this Cheat more than any Body ; and the Courtiers imitated her as far as they could, and as their Brass Coin held out. The Papists, on the contrary, without any regard to the Deputy Mayor's



Mayors Order, Sold their Goods at what Prices they pleas'd ; and *Reily* himself having a great Quantity of Salt by him, dispos'd of it at such excessive Rates, that Complaints were made against him: Infomuch, that for Form sake, he was try'd, and fin'd a 100 *l.* but he never paid it. The *King's-Bench* Court granting him a Writ of Error, and removing the Cause thither from the City Court, where he was Cast.

'Twould be endless, if we should go about to give a full Account of King *James's* Arbitrary Proceedings in *Ireland*. They are not to be match'd in all the History of the long Reign of *Lewis XIV.* He outdid the *French King* in Cruelty and Oppression. *Lewis* had some Pretence for Dragooning his *Hugonots* ; he had publish'd an Edict against them, and set them a time to change their Religion, or be gone. He did not send his Soldiers to rob and maltreat them, till he had given them Warning of it: Whereas King *James* had given his Royal Assent to a Bill for Liberty of Conscience, and his Royal Word that he wou'd maintain the Protestants in their Religion and Rights. How he did it, we have shewn, and shall shew further in the following Pages. And First, with Respect to their Religion ; whereby it will be seen, that the *French* never took more Cruel and Effectual Ways to ruin the Reform'd Religion, than his Dear Brother King *James* did. He began with the Steps taken by all Spiritual Tyrants ; *Julian* the Apostate took the Christian's Schools from them before he shut up their Temples. The same did the *French King* by the Protestants in *France*. The same did our late Ministers



sters Attempt in the Schism Bill, to hinder Protestant Dissenters from teaching their Children to Write and Read. The First Duke of Ormond founded and endow'd a School at *Kilkenny*; Dr. *Hinton*, a Learned and Pious Divine, was Master of it. Him did the Papists drive out of the Town, seiz'd the School House, and converted it to an Hospital for Soldiers. They then began to quarrel with the College at *Dublin*, as King *James* dealt with *Magdalen* College at *Oxford*; and because the Fellows would not admit one *Doyle*, an Infamous Convert, to a Fellowship, their Pension paid out of the Exchequer was taken from them. The King himself turn'd out the *Vice-Provost*, *Fellows*, and *Scholars*, seiz'd upon the Furniture, Books, and Publick Library, together with the Chapel Communion-Plate, and all Things belonging to the College, or to the Private Fellows or Scholars. Notwithstanding he assur'd them, when they waited upon him at his Arrival at *Dublin*, That he would preserve them in their Liberties and Properties, and rather Augment, than Diminish the Privileges and Immunities granted to them by his Ancestors.

What a Man of his Word this was! There is not a Nation upon Earth, though ever so Ignorant and Barbarous, that wou'd have taken such a King, if they could have help'd it, after they had once got rid of him. A few Weeks after this Promise, King *James* turn'd the Chapel into a Magazine, and many of the Chambers into Prisons for Protestants. The Garison destroy'd the Doors, Wainscots, Closets and Floors, and damnify'd it in the Building and Furniture of private Rooms, to at least the Value of 2000*l*.

He



He nominated Dr. *Moore*, a Popish Priest, for *Provost*, made one *Macarty*, *Library-Keeper*, and was filling the House as fast as he cou'd, with *Priests* and *Papists*. If he believ'd in God as much as the Pope, and that our God is a God of Truth, what Horrors must his Conscience carry with him to his Grave, for falsifying his Word so often as he did? He was not satisfy'd with outing the Fellows of their Freeholds, but a Guard was sent to seize their Persons; and the Bishop of *Meath*, their *Vice-Chancellor*, had much ado to prevent their being Imprison'd; which was done on this Condition only, that no Three of them should meet together, on Pain of Death.

Another Method he took to destroy the Church of *England* Religion, was by hindring the Succession of *Bishops*, and Inferior Clergymen. As fast as any Preferments fell in the Church, whether *Sees*, *Dignitaries*, or others, he had the Profits of them return'd into the *Exchequer*, and let the Cures be neglected. Thus did he seize the Archbishoprick of *Cashel*, the Bishopricks of *Clogher*, of *Elphin*, and of *Clonfert*, with many Inferior *Living*s, and with their Revenues maintain'd Popish Bishops and Priests, directly against the Laws and Constitution of the Kingdom, which he had Promis'd, and Sworn to preserve. Yet this Man is a Confessor, a Saint. Sure never was there such a one in the Christian *Annals* before. His Morals and his Politicks, his Adulteries before he was King, his Cruelty and Injustice afterwards, the whole Series of his Life was such, that no Church but that of *Rome*, would be willing to own such a Member. I have already taken  
Notice



Notice of Two Acts pass'd in this King's *Irish* Parliament, to take away Tithes, and other Provisions for the Maintenance of Ministers in Town and Country. The Protestant Clergy, by one of these Acts, were made incapable of enjoying the Tithes of *Roman-Catholicks*, yet the Popish Clergy were made capable of enjoying the Protestant Tythes. If a Protestant had a Bishoprick, Dignity, or other Living, by that *Act* he must not demand any Tythes, or Ecclesiastical Dues from any *Roman-Catholick*; and as soon as his Preferment became void by his Death, Cession, or Absence, a Popish Bishop was put in his Place: And by their *Act*, there needed no more to oblige all Men to *repute, take and deem a Man to be a Roman-Catholick Bishop, or Dean of any Place, than the King's signifying him to be so, under his Privy-Signet, and Sign Manual*: A Power that the Protestants, how much soever they magnify'd the King's Authority, never trusted any King with, nor any other Mortal Man whatever. As soon as any one became thus entitled to a Bishoprick, &c. immediately all the Tythes, as well of Protestants, as of Papists, became due to him. When the before-mention'd *Act*, about taking away the Provision for Ministers in Cities, and Towns Corporate, was sent up to the House of Lords, the Clergy of *Dublin* Petition'd to be heard at the Bar of their House; which was granted, and their Council were admitted to speak to it. These Gentlemen shew'd the Unreasonableness and Injustice of it so evidently, and insisted so boldly on King *James's* Promise to the Protestant Clergy, at his first coming into *Ireland*, when he gave them the greatest Assurances of

O

main-



maintaining them in their Rights and Privileges; and further, bid them, if aggriev'd in any Thing, to make their Complaints immediately to him, and he engag'd to see them redrest, that the King seem'd to be satisfy'd, and the House of Lords with him; yet the Design to Ruin them was so fix'd, that without offering any Thing by way of Answer, to the Reasons that were urg'd against it, the *Act* pass'd. The Livings of *Ireland* paid either First-Fruits, or Quit-Rents to the Crown, or *Port-Corn*, a Payment to the Lord-Lieutenant: All which were exacted from the Protestant *Clergy*. Notwithstanding the greatest Part of their Tythes were taken from them, the remaining Part, where any remain'd, was Seiz'd in many Places by the Commissioners of the Revenue, and a *Custodiam* granted of it for the King's Use, for the Payment of the *Duties* which accru'd out of the whole, and not one Farthing allow'd for the *Incumbents* or *Curate*. Nay, the *Incumbents* were often thrown into *Goal*, till they paid those *Duties*; tho' at the same Time, they had seiz'd their Livings, and found they were not sufficient to answer what they exacted: And because the Clerk of the *First-Fruits*, Colonel Roger Moore, being a Protestant himself, would not be severe with the Clergy, and seize their *Livings* and Persons, to force them to pay what he knew they were not in a Capacity to do; they found a Pretence to apprehend his Person, and sent him with Three Files of Musqueteers Prisoner to the Castle of *Dublin*, where he and two Gentlemen more lay in a nasty Garret for some Months.



As there was great Pains taken to have it believ'd, that King *James* us'd the Protestants as well as they deserv'd from him in *Ireland*; so I doubt not, every thing that is here said of his Endeavours to destroy the *Reform'd Religion* there, will be treated by such as wish'd well to his Person, and have still the same Sentiments of his Cause, as *Invectives*, invented on purpose to blacken his *Bright Character*. But I must inform them, that all these Things are not the Tenth Part of what I might urge against him, with respect to his Attempts to extirpate Protestantism in that Kingdom, and the Profession of the Religion of the Church of *England*, in a more especial Manner. He pass'd an Act of Parliament, to exempt all that dissented from our Church from its Jurisdiction; which Act was at first so drawn, that no Protestant Bishop cou'd pretend to any Jurisdiction, even over his own Clergy; but that and several other Passages in the Commons Bill were so little pleasing to some of King *James's* best Friends, that he employ'd Sir *Edward Herbert* to amend the Act, for the House of Lords, which he did in the Form they pass'd it in; nothing of the Commons Bill being left in it, but the Word *Whereas*. Popish Bishops, who were by another Act invested in Bishopricks, as soon as they cou'd procure King *James's* Certificate under his Privy-Signet, that they were Archbishops or Bishops, succeeded to the Jurisdiction which belong'd to Protestants; and the use they wou'd have made of their Ecclesiastical Power, wou'd in a little Time, by the Help of the *Secular Arm*, have rooted out the Remains of *Protestantism* in *Ireland*. There were, as has been observ'd, one



Archbishoprick, and Three Bishopricks Vacant in that Kingdom ; they had attained Two Archbishops, and Seven Bishops : By which Means the Spiritual Jurisdiction of Three Quarters of the Kingdom, was already secur'd into the Hands of Papists, and the rest were quickly to follow.

They pointed all their Artillery at the Church. They indulg'd the most Obstinate and Perverse Sectaries ; such as the *Quakers*, in Opposition to all Ecclesiastical Jurisdiction ; and paying their *Dues* to the *Clergy*. They made them Aldermen and Burgeses in their new Corporations, and caress'd them in an extraordinary manner, that they might be their Tools to help pull down the Discipline of the Church. They receiv'd with open Arms all Comers, let their Lives be ever so Loose and Scandalous ; and 'tis observable, that as the Jacobite and Tory Faction in *England* is compos'd of the Lewd, Debauch'd, Ignorant Part of the People, of Rakes, Whores, Thieves, Sots, and the like, who are unanimously of what they call the *High-Church* Party ; so in *Ireland*, if any one that had been bred a Protestant turn'd Papist, he or she first became so corrupt in their Morals, that it was a Shame to a Christian Church to Protect them : Many *Whores* and *Bullies* who had before renounc'd their Religion by their Practices, assum'd the Name of *Catholicks*, to skreen them from the Punishment their Wickedness had incur'd, and were kindly entertain'd by the Papists. And if there was here and there a *High-Flying* Priest, who retain'd the Name of *Protestant* ; but was ready to do whatever the Papists desir'd of him, to enslave his Country, and ruin the Religion he



he profess'd ; such as our *Sutton*, *Sacheverel*, *Wetton* or *Milbourn* before mention'd, may be ; the Papists took him into Protection, when he was prosecuted by his Diocesan for Lewdness and Immorality. The Popish Lawyers wou'd plead for such a *Priest* *Gratis*, that by keeping him in his Office, they might bring a Reproach on our Religion. Thus one Mr. *Ross*, a Priest, of the Character of our Parson *Smith*, commonly call'd *Smut*, was prosecuted by his Bishop, for very Lewd and Notorious Crimes ; but the Judges interpos'd, and Serjeant *Dillon*, their Prime Serjeant, pleaded his Cause for nothing against the good Bishop of *Kilmore*, who prosecuted him. And if such a Wicked Clergyman turn'd Papist, and none but such did turn, he was sure to keep his Living by a Dispensation, and to be exempted from the Power of his Bishop.

There was one Act of King *James's* in *Ireland*, which discover'd his Inveteracy to the Church of *England*, more than all his Actions in *England* ; and that was, his assuming a Despotick Power over it, by Virtue of his *Supremacy*, after his pretended Parliament had taken away the Oath of *Supremacy*. The *Roman-Catholicks* press'd him to renounce it expressly, it being inconsistent with the Papal Tyranny ; but mind his Answer, *I do not claim any Ecclesiastical Authority over my Roman-Catholick Subjects, nor pretend to be Supream in their Church, in my Dominions, but only over the Protestants.* Upon which his Grace of *Dublin* argues thus, " He foresaw, " that the Ecclesiastical Authority which is settled by the Laws, and vested in the Crown, " as he could abuse it, might be a Means to  
O 3 destroy



“ destroy the Protestant Religion, and to  
 “ hinder the Exercise of Ecclesiastical Disci-  
 “ pline ; and therefore was resolv’d not to  
 “ part with it ; not considering, that such a ma-  
 “ nifest and designed Abuse of a Trust, in di-  
 “ rect Opposition to, and Destruction of the  
 “ End for which it was granted to him, was  
 “ a provoking Temptation to his People, on  
 “ the first Opportunity that offer’d, to think of  
 “ transferring it to some other Person that  
 “ would administer it with more Faithfulness,  
 “ according to the Design for which it was  
 “ granted.

This surely is enough to make all the Friends  
 to King *James*, or his pretended Son, to sink with  
 Confusion. Dare they plead for his Cause, and  
 assert *Resistance* to be a Damnable Sin, when so  
 great a Prelate tells them, what an Enemy he  
 was to our Church ; and that his being so, was  
 a sufficient Temptation to his People to trans-  
 fer his Authority to King *William*. The Truth  
 is, the Tories at the bottom do not matter either  
 King *James*’s Cause or the Church. That’s plain,  
 by the Conspiracies to restore a Papist to a Su-  
 premacy over it, which he wou’d Exercise only  
 for its Destruction. ’Tis an inordinate Desire  
 of Rule, a Fiery Spirit of Persecution, the  
 hopes of improving their beggar’d Fortunes by  
 Disorder ; in a word, ’tis every Thing that is  
 uncharitable and wicked, and they are exactly  
 of the same Make with the Tories of Ireland. I  
 have in the preceeding Pages taken Notice of  
 the Papists taking away the Schools from the  
 Protestants ; and when *Phipps* had lately the Ad-  
 ministration of Affairs in Ireland, the Tories  
 were for doing the same by the Dissenters ;  
 and



and that our Tory Mobs now in England, were instructed to proceed in the very same Manner, to destroy the Protestant Religion here, as the Irish Tories did to root it out there ; I shall give the Archbishop's own Account of that Matter. *The Rabble, says his Grace, broke into the Churches and defaced them with Barbarous and Contumelious Circumstances, breaking the Windows, pulling up the Seats, and throwing down the Pulpit, Communion-Table, and Rails, and stealing what was portable out of them ; and what were our Tories to have done next, had they not been stopp'd in their Career ? Why, the same as the Irish Tories did, have shut up all the Meeting-House Doors, as the latter did the Churches, and that too not many Months after King James had pass'd the Liberty of Conscience Act, in which it was expressly provided, That the Protestants should have Liberty to meet in such Churches, Chapels, and other Places as they shall have for that Purpose. However, the Papists under various Pretences seiz'd the Churches of the Protestants; and when the latter complain'd of it to King James, he answer'd, It was done in my Absence at the Camp, without my Knowledge or Consent : Nevertheless, I am so much oblig'd to my Roman-Catholick Clergy, that I must not dispossess them ; they alledge a Title to the Churches they have taken Possession of, and if the Protestants think their Title is better, they must bring their Action, and endeavour to recover them by Law. This Answer was what the Attorney-General, Sir Richard Neagle suggested to him ; and the Reader will easily imagine what Justice wou'd have been done the Protestants in Courts, where Popish Arbitrary Judges presided. The Pretence of the Churches being seiz'd, while his Majesty was Absent,*



sent, says the Archbishop of Dublin, was a meer Collusion, and there could not be a more false Suggestion, than that the Papists had any Right to the Churches, or a more unjust Thing, than to put the Protestants on recovering a Possession by a Suit of Law, which was gotten from them by so open Violence; but this was the Justice we look'd for, and constantly met with from him. Nine Churches in Ten through the Kingdom, were either demolish'd, defac'd, or seiz'd; and those few that remain'd in Possession of Protestants, were disturb'd when they were at their Devotion; Officers and Soldiers enter'd in Time of Divine Service, and made a Noise, sometimes threatening the Ministers, sometimes Swearing, sometimes affronting or assaulting Women, picking Occasions of Quarrels with Men, and committing all Kinds of Disorder. Colonel Luttrell, Governor of Dublin, issu'd out an Order, forbidding more than Five Protestants to meet together, on Pain of Death. He was ask'd, whether this was design'd to hinder their meeting at Churches? It was answer'd, that it was design'd to hinder their meeting there, as well as in other Places. In Execution of which Order, all the Churches were shut up in June 1690. and all Religious Assemblies throughout the Kingdom forbidden, upon Pain of Death. The Protestants were also assur'd, that if King James had return'd Victorious from the Boyne, they were never to have had any Churches or Places of Meeting in Ireland more.

As they us'd the Religion of the Protestants thus illegally and insolently; so did they also treat their Clergy, not sparing the Persons of Bishops. The Bishop of *Laughlin's* House was broken



broken open and plunder'd before he left the Kingdom. The Bishop of *Waterford's* House was rifled, and the Bishop, an old Man of above Fourscore Years of Age desperately wounded in his Bed. Several Inferior Clergy were beaten and abus'd, way-laid as they travelled the Highway, Shot at and wounded; some were so beaten, that they dy'd of it; some had their Houses set a-Fire, and at last they were generally thrown in Goal, with the Gentlemen of the Country, where many were kept 10 and 12 Months, without hopes of Deliverance; which indeed they had never met with, in all likelihood, had not the Great Deliverer of the oppress'd, King *William*, come to their Succour, and by his Victory at the *Boyne* put an End to their Sufferings. When the *Irish* or *French* Soldiers met with the Protestant Clergymen, they were sure to be insulted and abus'd; the latter especially rail'd at them, calling them *Diabes des Ministres Heretiques, un Protestant, un Diable*, with other opprobrious Expressions. There were several Eminent Divines who remain'd at *Dublin* to exercise their Functions, as,

The Reverend Dean Glendy.

The Reverend Dr. Foy.

The Reverend Dr. King.

The Reverend Mr. Serjeant.

The Reverend Mr. Bunbury.

The Reverend Mr. Delany.

The Reverend Mr. Fitz-Simons.

The Reverend Mr. Read.

The Reverend Mr. King.

The Reverend Mr. Price.

The



The Reverend Mr. *Tucker*.

The Reverend Mr. *Burridge*.

The Reverend Mr. *More*.

The Reverend Mr. *Buckhurst*.

The Reverend Mr. *Carolane*.

The Reverend Mr. *Knight*.

The Reverend Mr. *Rosselle*.

The last a *French* Protestant, who had conform'd to the Church of *England*. Monsieur *D'Avaux*, the *French* Ambassador demanded him; and notwithstanding he was taken into the Protection of the Church of *England*, that Merciful King, our Abdicated *James II.* deliver'd him up to the *French* Minister, to be punish'd with the Wheel, or the Galley, as his most Clement Master King *Lewis* should think fit. Dr. *Foy*, and Mr. *More*, were assaulted by Soldiers, while performing their Office at a Burial in the Church-Yard. The same Dr. *Foy* was hindred from preaching several *Sundays*, by the Menaces of King *James's* Guards, who surrounded the Church with their Fuseses, and Swore they would Shoot him if he went into the Pulpit. This Insult he met with, because he had taken Notice the *Sunday* before, that one *Hall*, in a Sermon preach'd before King *James* in *Christ-Church*, and Printed afterwards, had corrupted his Text, *Acts* 17. 30. by rendring it, instead of Repent, *Repent and do Penance*. Dr. *King* was assaulted in the Street, and a Musket with a lighted Match level'd at him. The Publick Service in his Church was disturb'd several Times, particularly on *Candlemas Day*, 1689, by Seven Officers, who Swore aloud they would Cut his Throat. Dean *Glendy* was knock'd down



down and wounded in the Street. Mr. *Delany* had several Passes made at him with a Naked Sword, and afterwards hurry'd away to Goal. Mr. *Knight* was abus'd in his Church-Yard, by a Fellow who had been Mayor of *Scarborough*, and having been tof'd in a Blanket for his Insolence and Oppression there, ran away after King *James* to *France*, and thence to *Ireland*. Mr. *Serjeant* was cudgel'd through the Streets, and had to Prison. Mr. *Price* had a Musquet twice snap'd at him, and with great Difficulty got to his House. Mr. *Burridge* was assaulted by Three or Four on the High-Way, and wounded in several Places. I mention these, tho' but a few of the Sufferings of the Protestant Clergy in *Ireland*, because what was done, was in the Eye of the Government at *Dublin*; where King *James*, who had so often, and so solemnly promis'd to protect the Church of *England* was in Person. If he had not flatter'd himself, that a strong Party of the Clergy of *England* would espouse his Interest, it had been impossible for those of *Ireland* to have subsisted; and Cudgeling, Goals, and Insults, would not have satisfy'd the Rage and Malice of the Papists. Nor did he shew the least Disposition to give a Check to their Insolence and Cruelty.

I have instanc'd on more Occasions than one, how ungratefully, as well as unjustly King *James* behav'd himself towards those Stupid Wretches, who had not as yet renounc'd the Reform'd Religion, and nevertheless, follow'd Him, depending on the Protection he had so frequently assur'd them of. I shall add one Passage more, which will further illustrate his History in this Particular. The Earl of *Salisbury*



*Salisbury* had two Brothers that follow'd King *James* out of *France*, who profess'd themselves Protestants, and Associated with such. The Bishops of *Meath* and *Lymerick*, had an Eye on these Gentlemen, and endeavour'd to secure them against any Attempts which might be made to pervert them : But King *James* call'd the Young Men to him, and forbad them the Company of the Protestants ; nay, even of one Mr. *Cham*, a Gentleman who came over with Him. He above all enjoin'd them not to converse with the Bishops and Clergymen. For said he, *They are false to me, and will pervert you to Disloyalty and Treason.* This was King *James's* Character of the Fathers and Teachers of our Church : And what Miserable Creatures, how void of Sense must those be, that wou'd put our Holy Religion into the Hands of one of his Sentiments ? For his pretended Heirs must be the same, and that with a Thousand Aggravations, imbitter'd by Long-sufferings, and sharpen'd by the Highest Resentment.

Thus have we shown how King *James* treated the Protestant Church and Clergy of *Ireland* ; and how he endeavour'd to extirpate our Holy Religion in that Kingdom. I have been oblig'd to touch upon the Invasion he made on the Rights and Properties of the People, as I have discours'd of the Church and Clergy ; what remains to be said as to that Article, will therefore be the shorter.

Their Property was almost entirely ruin'd by the Act of Repeal, and the Brass Money. But still King *James* went on, oppressing them with the most grievous Taxes, and destroying their Trade. He seiz'd their Goods without paying  
for



for them ; following the Advice of his *Irish* Counsellors, which was to beggar the Protestants ; and then, as they term'd it, *He might have his Will of them.* The properest Term that cou'd be given to a Passion so Violent as his was for Dominion. For a Man to have his Will of a Woman, is to satisfy his Lewd Appetite ; and for King *James* to have his Will of his Subjects, was to feed his Lust of Power. Some of his Officers represented to him, that it was more for his Advantage to have his Subjects Poor than Rich. For said they, *You see how willing the Irish are to List themselves Soldiers for Two-Pence a Day, who knew no better way of Living; but it were impossible to bring the rich Churles of England (so they usually call'd them) from their Farms and Shops on such Terms to serve the King.* They further alledg'd, that the Poverty of the Generality of *France*, is the Reason that they are so willing to be Soldiers, and makes them so easily maintain'd, when they are enroll'd. These Maxims were most grateful to a Prince, who had resolv'd to subvert the Free Constitution of the Country in which he was Born, and reduce it to the Slavery that had made *France* a Nation of Beggars, the Court and Camp excepted ; and truly King *James's* Court and Camp wou'd also have been excepted, had it been in his Power to have enrich'd them ; for he settled on *Tyrconnel* 20000 *l.* a Year, and got it secur'd by Act of Parliament, out of the Forfeited Estates of the Protestants. In order to impoverish them, his Mercenaries were encourag'd to insult the Richest Merchants, and pilfer them at Pleasure. This and the putting all the Corporations where they liv'd into the

Hands



Hands of their Inveterate Enemies the Papists, drove most of the Rich Traders out of the Kingdom. The rest muster'd their Stocks, call'd in their Debts, and resolv'd to give over Trading. The Effect of which Resolution was ruinous to all such as were indebted to them; it being impossible to raise Money to answer their Debts, when call'd on so suddenly, tho' they had Stock enough, if time had been allow'd them. By which Means Protestants were forced to ruin one another, as well as some Papists that depended on them. The Protestant Shopkeepers, who had some Stock left, and kept their Shops open, were forc'd to Trust King *James's* Indigent Courtiers and Officers; and he had few but *Beggars* about him, or they did not live in Safety in their Houses. If they refus'd to trust them, to be call'd *Dog, Whig, Rebel, and Traytor*, was the best of the Usage they met with from them. They wou'd Damn 'em, and Swear they would be reveng'd, which they generally perform'd, and kept their Word in that, if they broke it in every Thing else. Those of them that had ready Money, tho' they had formerly been Customers to Protestants, and in their Books, never came near them. The *Welch Tories*, upon the coming in of the late Ministers, imitated the Example of these *Irish Papists*; and in *North-Wales*, enter'd into an Association to have no dealing with any Protestants, whom they distinguish'd by the Name of Whig. The Practice beforemention'd was so universal among the *Irish*, that the Court Ladies learn'd it, particularly the Lady *Tyrconnel's* Daughter. Thus did the Lady *Ross* and her Sister *Dillon* treat several Shopkeepers, falling furiously



riously upon them in the former Terms, because their Servants refus'd to trust. By the like rudeness the *Exchange* was entirely ruin'd; neither Buyers nor Sellers being able to keep in it; so insolent were the new Popish Officers who walk'd there, affronting and assaulting every Body, or extorting their Goods from them for nothing. Thus was the Principal Streets of *Dublin*, and the Chief Cities of *Ireland* depopulated; and wherever there were any *Roman-Catholicks*, who were industrious and thrive by Trade, they felt also King *James's* Hatred to it. As the Citizens of *Galloway* found by woful Experience; when all their Instances cou'd not prevail with King *James* to except the Estates they and his *Roman-Catholicks* had purchas'd under the Acts of Settlement and Explanation, out of the Act of Repeal.

How the Courts of Judicature were manag'd, has been related already, and there were hardly to be seen there the very shadow of Law, every thing being determin'd at Pleasure, by *Fitton* in the *Chancery*, *Nugent* in the *King's-Bench*, and *Rice* in the *Exchequer*. There wou'd be no end of it, if I should go about to give a Particular Account of the Encroachments made by King *James*, his Judges, Magistrates, and Officers, on the Liberties of his People, as he call'd them. 'Tis sufficient to observe, that after many Violations of that Kind, in the several Counties of the Kingdom, it came at last to a general Seizure, without Reason or pretence of Reason; without so much as a Warrant, or Form of Law; and almost all the Protestant Gentlemen were thrown into Goals, under the Custody of Mean and Barbarous Guards, whose  
Captains



Captains had been *Footmen*, or *Cowherds* ; and who exercis'd what Understanding they had, to invent new Methods of Vexing their Prisoners. This General Confinement continu'd from *Midsummer*, 1689, till *Winter* ; and some were kept in filthy Prisons, till King *William's* Glorious Victory at the *Boyne* set them at Liberty. No *Habeas Corpus* was allow'd, tho' earnestly solicited for : And there is but one Instance of an *Habeas Corpus* granted to an imprison'd Protestant, from King *James's* Landing in *Ireland*, to his Running to *France* again ; which being an extraordinary Case, is worth repeating.

An Officer of the Guards pick'd a Quarrel with the Reverend Mr. *Thomas King*, a Clergyman, because he refus'd to admit one *Ambrose* (the Popish Quarter-Master of *Dublin*) for a Godfather to a Protestant Child, whom he Christen'd. This Officer, to be reveng'd of him, intruded into his Company while at Meat, (as was common with them) and would needs oblige him to drink *Confusion and Damnation to the Prince of Orange* : Which he modestly declining ; and alledging that it was unfit for a Christian, much more for a Clergyman, to drink *Damnation* to any. Upon which, the Officer hurry'd him away to *Newgate*, by his Military Authority only. And after he had lain there till the Term was come, a *Habeas Corpus* was allow'd him. On the Return made by the Gaoler, the Court was so vex'd at it, that they fin'd him for making it ; and Mr. *King* was still kept in Prison, notwithstanding his *Habeas Corpus*, till after some Time they let him out upon *Bail* of 5000 *l.* under which *Bail* he remain'd till



till the General Deliverance. After his, no more *Habeas Corpus's* were allow'd.

During their Confinement, the Prisoners were kept very strictly : Their Servants, Children and Wives, were often debarr'd from seeing them ; or when admitted, not suffer'd to speak to them, but in Presence of the Soldiers. In *Dublin*, when they had fill'd the *Gaols*, the *Hospitals*, the *College*, and other Places of Confinement, they at last imprison'd the Citizens in the *Churches*. They were crowded into stinking, nasty, unhealthy Rooms ; sometimes Twenty, sometimes Forty in a Room. At the *College*, and at a House call'd *White-Fryars*, where there were many Prisoners, they put Barrels of Powder under them, threatening to blow them up if they should be press'd, and not able to keep the Places. Upon Complaint of this, Colonel *Lutterell* deny'd that it was done by his Order. But when he was inform'd of it by Sir *John Davis*, who had himself been one of those Prisoners, and a Witness of it ; he said, *It was discreetly done of the Officer.*

If any of the Gentlemen, Clergymen, or Citizens ask'd, by what Authority they were committed ? Those who apprehended them, and hurry'd them to Prison, made no other Answer than that *they committed them ; let them get out as they could.*

It may be thought, that King *James* did not know how the Papists dealt by his Protestant Subjects ; and that he is not answerable for it : But as his Grace the Worthy Primate before-mention'd writes, *If he did not contrive and order these Things, it is certain he consented to them ; neither did e seem to have the least Resentment or Pity*



for *their Sufferings* ; as appear'd from his Carriage to the Bishop of *Lymrick*.

His Lordship, by His Majesty's Command, on a particular Service, waited often on him. He took one of those Opportunities (which seem'd most favourable) to lay before His Majesty, the many Hardships that were put on the Clergy, and the Protestants in general. He represented to him, how they were first robb'd of all, and then laid in Gaol ; and that they of his Diocese in particular had no way offended His Majesty, or disturb'd his Government. He therefore begg'd His Majesty's Favour in their Behalf.

The King heard him, but made him no Answer ; instead of which, he fell into Discourse of another Affair with a Papist that chanc'd to be by, and that with an Air more than ordinarily pleasant and unconcern'd.

His Grace speaking afterwards of the extreme Peril which Gentlemen and others ran, to escape his Cruelty, venturing to cross the Stormy *Irish* Seas in small Wherries and Fishing-Boats, rather than live under his Government ; says, 'Twas a Government *where they could call nothing their own ; where it was in the Power of any that pleased, to deprive them of their Liberty : Where they durst not travel Three Miles, for fear of incurring the severest Penalties : Where they could not send a Letter to a Friend, tho' in the next Town, and about the most necessary Occasions ; and where, tho' never so cautious and innocent, they were sure at last to be sent to Gaol.* Yet this very Government would *Hickes, Lesley, and their Brethren, have brought upon us in K. James's Life-time ; and a worse would Sacheverell, Welton, and their Brethren*



thren bring upon us now. I cannot name these factious and wicked Clergymen too often, that all honest Men may distinguish them, from the Great Body of Pious, Learned, and Prudent Divines of our Church, who are as good *Britons* as they are good Christians, and stood in the Breach when Popery was invading us, before the *Revolution*, which they have vigorously defended ever since.

One might now enter into a large and bloody Field, that of the Cruelties and Waste of the *Irish* in the Prosecution of the War; but I shall content my self with a few Examples, which King *James* has left to his succeeding Pretenders, how they are to treat the *Hereticks*, that have the Misfortune to fall into their Hands.

I said in the foregoing Pages, that I would not enter into the Detail of the Military Actions in the *Irish* Wars, farther than they serve to shew the King's Inclination to destroy both the Religion and Persons of the Protestants, to take away not only their Rights and Liberties, but their Lives; and that in the most barbarous inhuman manner, in Breach of Promises and Treaties. Nor will his Friends, or the Friends to his pretended Son, be able to clear him of the Blood we shall lay at his Door; since in many Instances it will be found, that his own Orders warranted his Officers to commit their bloody Executions; and where they had not his own Orders immediately, he countenanc'd them in doing what they did, and approv'd of it when done.

We have already given some Account of the Murders and Robberies committed by the *Irish* Papists, before King *James* came thither from



*France* : And how he lik'd those Acts of Rapine and Blood, will appear by his Usage of ——— *Brown*, Esq; a Gentleman of 500 *l.* a Year in the County of *Cork*. This Gentleman being threaten'd to be plunder'd by the Rapparees, consulted with some of his Friends ; and they advis'd him to defend himself, as they resolv'd to do themselves, if they were attack'd.

Mr. *Brown* accordingly got some of his Neighbours about him, to guard his House and Goods against these Robbers ; tho' thinking afterwards it might give Offence, he dismiss'd them ; and would not accompany Sir *Thomas Southwell*, when he went towards the *North*, but stood expos'd to the Attempts of the *Irish*. This Action of his was constru'd, to be a Levying War ; and he was apprehended, and brought before Judge *Daly* for it, at *Lymerick*. The Judge, upon Examination of the Matter, discharg'd him, finding he had done nothing that was criminal, or that would bear an Indictment.

But, as has been observ'd, this Judge was too honest for the Papists, tho' of their own Religion ; and they not being satisfy'd with his Integrity, took up Mr. *Brown* again for the same Fact, and brought him before Judge *Nugent* at *Cork*, at the Time when King *James* came first thither. *Nugent*, as corrupt and cruel as he was, seem'd to be of the same Opinion with Judge *Daly*, till the King had discours'd him : After which he proceeded vigorously against Mr. *Brown*, pack'd a Jury to murder him, and those *Irish* Papists immediately found him guilty of High-Treason.



No body thought that King *James* would be so weak, as to let his first Act of Government in *Ireland* be an Act of Blood. This Proceeding of his, was look'd upon as an Occasion sought, for the King to shew his Clemency. Mrs. *Brown*, the convicted Gentleman's Wife, with Five or Six Children, presented him with a Petition, begging her Husband's Life at his Feet, as the first Act of Grace on his coming into the Kingdom. But oh, inexorable Prince! He rejected her Petition: And notwithstanding she reinforc'd it with all the Friends and Interest she could make, Mr. *Brown* was *drawn, hang'd, and quarter'd*.

As sure as there is a God in Heaven, so surely will that Righteous Blood cry for Vengeance. Not the Intercession of a Myriad of Popish Saints, not the Merit of the whole *Romish* Church, can plead for, or procure a Pardon for so notorious a Murder. Nothing but the Blood of the Son of God, purchas'd by sincere Contrition, could take off the Stain. And how contrite King *James* was, how he repented of this Black Crime, let the History of his future Actions declare. If there is Salvation in the Church of *Rome* for such a Sinner; if the *Virgin*, St. *Ignatius*, St. *Francis*, and the rest of the *Legend*, can procure Pardon for Sins like this; what need is there of Virtue, Innocence and Piety? What need of a Redeemer, to save the Souls of Men? For my part, my Blood almost freezes with Horror at the Remembrance of such Barbarity: And those who would have re-establish'd such a Prince on the Throne, or one bred up in the same Principles and Practices by himself, and his Patron the



*French King*, must incline to the same Practices and Principles themselves, and ought to be abhorr'd by every good *Briton*.

We shall in the next place relate the Carriage of this King's *Irish* Generals, and Under-Officers, to Bodies and Communities of Men. The Town of *Bandon*, near *Cork*, being frighten'd and surpriz'd at the sudden Disarming of the Protestants, shut up their Gates, and turn'd out some Dragoons who came to disarm them, by Advice of a brave Clergyman, Mr. *Lord*. For the Protestant Clergy of *Ireland* were generally Men of Honour, and scorn'd to sacrifice their Country to their Ambition. They would have detested the Slavish Doctrines of our High flying Priesthood.

General *Maccarty* hearing the Dragoons were turn'd out of *Bandon*, went to reduce that Town. The Inhabitants taking him to be a Man of more Honour than the rest of his Popish Countrymen, yielded to him upon Articles ; for which they paid him a Thousand Pounds *Sterling*. By those Articles, they were to be indemnify'd for what was past. Notwithstanding which, the Grand Jury at *Cork*, by Direction of Judge *Nugent*, found *Bills* against them ; *Nugent* resolving to serve them, as he had serv'd Mr. *Brown* : In which, says his Grace of *Dublin*, it is suppos'd, he was encourag'd by King James himself.

The Time allow'd him for the Affizes, would not permit him to try them then : And for this Reason, and on the Importunity and Menaces of General *Maccarty*, who being on the Place, thought himself oblig'd to make good his Articles, he put off their Trial to the next Affizes.



sizes. Still the Grand Jury's Bills lay over their Heads : No Pardon was granted 'em ; and some of 'em were condemn'd in the *Act of Attainder*. Mr. *Lord*, with some Ladies and Gentlemen, made their Escape in an open Boat ; a Party of Horse pursuing them to the Sea side, and firing at them as they made off ; as he told me himself upon his Arrival in *England*, where I met with him at *Bath*, and was fully inform'd by him of these and other Particulars.

There was seldom any Act of Cruelty committed by the *Irish*, but it was also an Act of Treachery. When *Hamilton* commanded the Army that besieg'd *Derry*, he gave out his Protections to such as would bring in Provisions to his Camp. The Protestants of the lower Part of the County of *Down* very readily supply'd him, and such Garisons as he thought fit, particularly *Carrickfergus* and *Charleroy*, with Oatmeal, and other Grain ; tho' some of 'em wanted it, to support their Families. *Hamilton*, in return, distributed his Protections among them. Notwithstanding which, Lieutenant-Colonel *Brian Magennis*, and Lieutenant-Colonel *Francis Wabup*, with the Lord *Eveagh's* Regiment of Mountaineers, came down upon them, and plunder'd all the Country, without any Regard to their General's Protections, or any Punishment for the Neglect of them.

This Usage so provok'd Captain *Henry Hunter*, who was in the County of *Down* when these Outrages were committed, that he got together a Body of near 3000 Horse and Foot, with an Intention only to defend themselves against such Robbers. He garison'd Sir *Robert Maxwell's* House at *Killeleagh*, and mounted an old



Gun, which had lain some Years at *Down-Patrick*, on the Walls. King *James* was inform'd of *Magennis's* Plundering the Protestants of that County, being in Security under his General Protection. However, to chastise Capt. *Hunter* for acting according to the First Principle of Nature, in Defence of himself, his Life and Property; he gave immediate Orders for the whole Royal Regiment of Horse, Commanded by Colonel *Dominick Sheldon*, Lieutenant to *Tyrconnel*; the Lord *Galmoy's* Regiment of Horse, a Regiment of Dragoons, Commanded by the Lord *Bellew*, a Name in great Vogue with *Phipps*, and the late Managers, and Sir *Maurice Eustace's* Regiment of Foot, to march directly into the Country, and fall upon Captain *Hunter* and the Protestants that were with him. To these Forces were join'd the Troops quarter'd about *Belfast*, *Lisnegarvey*, *Antrim*, and *Carrickfergus*, under the Command of Major-General *Bouchan*, and Lieutenant-Colonel *Mark Talbot*, making in all about 5000 Horse and Foot. Captain *Hunter* having no Intelligence of their Motions, was surpriz'd by them near *Comlir*, and the *Irish* put all they cou'd come at to the Sword. Captain *Hunter* made his Escape in a small Boat to the Isle of *Man*, but his Men were miserably slaughter'd by the Soldiers King *James* sent against them, tho' they committed no Acts of Hostility, and only stood by one another for their Preservation against the Lord *Erveagh's* Robbers, who after this Rebellion, as they term'd it, turn'd the Poor Protestants out of their Houses, and *Bellew's* Dragoons drove them into the Sea. It happen'd, that one *Agnew*, a Master of a Ship was then riding at Anchor  
at



at *Donaghadee*, he had Four Guns aboard, and observing how the *Irish* drove those Wretches into the Sea, he fir'd Two of his Guns upon them, which so frightened them, that they left off pursuing them, and *Agnew* took 70 Aboard his Ship, whom he landed safe in *Scotland*.

But nothing will give us a more lively and terrible Idea of King *James's* Barbarity to his Protestant Subjects, and his Disposition to govern Himself by the Maxims of *France*, than his giving the Command of the Army before *Derry*, which had been Commanded by the Traytor *Hamilton*, to Monsieur *Rosen*, a *Frenchman*, who had in his own Country been employ'd to Dragoon the Protestants of *Languedoc*. This Officer immediately put in Practice the Military Execution of the *French* Papists against the *Hugonots*; and issu'd out an Order for all the Protestants from *Inishone*, and the Sea-Coasts to *Charlemont*, Men, Women, and Children, to be driven before the Walls of *London-Derry*, that the Garrison might be distress'd by the taking of them in, or their Friends be destroy'd by the Canon of the Besieg'd. The Words of this *French* Butcher's Orders are these; *That from the Barony of Inishone, and the Sea-Coasts round about, as far as Charlemont, the Faction be gather'd together, whether PROTECTED or not, and immediately brought to the Walls of London-Derry, where it shall be lawful for those that are in the Town (in case they have any Pity for them) to open the Gates and receive them into the Town, otherwise they shall be forced to see their Friends and near Relations all STARVED for want of Food; he having resolved not to leave one of them at Home, nor any Thing to maintain them; and that all Hope of Succour may be*  
taken



*taken away by the Landing of any Troops in these Parts from England, he further DECLARES, That in Case they refuse to submit, he will forthwith cause all the said Country to be destroy'd, that if Succours should hereafter be sent from England, they may Perish with them for want of Food.* Pursuant to this Order, the Dragoons and Soldiers first stripp'd 'em, and then drove the whole Country for Thirty Miles about before them, not sparing Nurfes with their Sucking Children, Women big with Child, nor old Decrepid Creatures ; some Women in Labour, some that were just brought to Bed, were driven among the Rest. The very Popish Officers who executed these Orders, confess'd that it was the most dismal Sight they ever had seen, and that the Cries of the Poor People seem'd to be still in their Ears. They gather'd 6 or 7000, and kept many of them for a Week together, without Meat or Drink. Several Hundreds died in the Place before they were dismiss'd, and many more on the Way as they went Home again to their Houses; nor were they better when they came there, for the Straggling Soldiers, Raparees, and Pilferers that follow'd the Army, had left them neither Meat, Drink, Household-Stuff, nor Cattle; but had taken away all in their Absence, by which Means the generality of them perish'd afterwards for Want, and many were knock'd on the Head by the Soldiers. The Officers who had the Charge of seeing these Orders Executed, were the Duke of *Berwick*, Colonel *Sutherland*, and Colonel *Sarsfield*, for which notable Exploit they ought to be remembred with Infamy.

The



The Besieg'd, instead of being influenc'd by this unparallel'd Act of Cruelty, were the more exasperated against their Enemies, and the more resolute in their Defence against them: They set up Gallows, and threaten'd to hang all the Prisoners they had in their Hands, if their Friends were not immediately dismiss'd. The Besiegers finding their Foolish and Barbarous Stratagem did not succeed, at last sent them Home, after they had kept them there Three Days without Meat. It must be noted, that all these Miserable Creatures had King *James's* Protection, and liv'd very peaceably. The News of this Order came to *Dublin*, before 'twas executed, and the Bishop of *Meath* went immediately to King *James*, to see if he cou'd prevail with him to prevent such a Cruel Proceeding: His Majesty very calmly told the Bishop, *That he had heard of it before, and that he had sent Orders to stop it. That General Rosen was a Foreigner, and used to such Proceedings as were strange to us, though common in other Places; and that if he had been his own Subject, he would have call'd him to Account for it.* Yet he continu'd him in his Command. And this was the General who burnt the Country about *Derry*, when he rais'd the Siege, and who after the *French* Fashion left the Gentlemens Houses and Villages that lay in his Way towards *Dublin* in Ashes.

Left any one should object that these Counsels were entirely *French*, and against King *James's* natural Disposition, or his Good-Will to the Protestants; it must be observ'd, that the Abdicated King sometimes went beyond what the *French* wou'd have had him do, towards hastening their Destruction. My Lord  
 Primate



Primate of Dublin tells us, on this Head, *The*  
*very Ambassador D'Avaux, if he might be believ'd,*  
*was dissatisfy'd with King James's Measures, and*  
*condemned them; alledging, that he had entirely given*  
*himself up to the Conduct of the begotted Irish Clergy,*  
*and of Tyrconnel, who in earnest was the only*  
*Minister he trusted, and would effectually ruin him*  
*and the Kingdom. Whatever the Ambassador thought,*  
*it is certain, he has discours'd in this Manner, and*  
*the Event has answer'd the Prediction.* If after all  
 that has been said, any Briton shou'd have the  
 least Remains of Tendernefs for such a Prince,  
 or Inclination to come under his Power; let  
 him consider seriously what that excellent Pre-  
 late says further of him, *His Behaviour was such,*  
*that it left no room for the Protestants to hope for any*  
*Safety under his Government; of which such Prote-*  
*stants as had followed him from England, were*  
*generally so sensible, that many of them repented too*  
*late, their having stuck to his Interest, and heartily*  
*wish'd themselves at home again; openly professing,*  
*that they could not have believ'd that he was such a*  
*Man, or his Designs such as they found him; nay,*  
*several of the English Papists that came from France*  
*with him, abhorr'd his Proceedings, and us'd to alledge,*  
*that he not only hated the English Protestants, but*  
*the Englishmen.* Notwithstanding all this, are  
 our Tories so mad as to flatter themselves his  
 pretended Heir wou'd doat on both the *English-*  
*men and the Protestants;* that he wou'd make much  
 of them and their High-Church, and not use  
 them, as King James used those Protestants and  
*Englishmen* that stuck close to him in his Mis-  
 fortunes, and follow'd him from one Country to  
 another; whereas our *High-Church* drove him  
 out of England, and were never for taking him  
 again,



again, till they found it did not consist with *Revolution Principles* to persecute and plunder their Neighbours, for not saying their Prayers in the same Form and the same Posture that they did.

After the Battle of the *Boyne*, the Popish Garison of *Drogheda* took the Protestants out of Prison, into which they had thrown them, and carry'd them to the Mount, where they expected the Canon would play, if King *William's* Forces besieg'd the Town. They ty'd them together, and set them to receive the Shot, but their Hearts fail'd them who were to defend the Place, and so it pleas'd God to preserve the Poor Protestants; they being deliver'd, together with the Town, upon Summons and Articles, to his Majesty King *William*, our first Glorious Deliverer, since the Restoration. The Protestant Inhabitants of *Cork*, and other Towns in the Province of *Munster* far'd yet worse; they were carry'd from their Homes to some remote Castles, and there kept without Conveniences till most of them perish'd. Nor was this done at a distance from *Dublin* only: The King had enough such Spectacles almost in his own Presence, to have touch'd him with Pity, had he been capable of Pity towards a Protestant. Not long after he came to *Ireland*, *Charles Murry*, of *Westmeath*, Esq; Brother-in-Law to the Earl of *Granard*, waited on him, and was receiv'd by him with some Marks of his Favour. The King gave him his Protection, yet as he rode home, he was way-laid and shot dead; but no enquiry was made after the Murderers. One Mr. *Robert Burroughs*, a Rich Attorney of the County of *Dublin*, after having been plunder'd of all his Substance, was turn'd out of Doors,



Doors, and died in the Field of Hunger and Cold. Before King *James* march'd towards *Derry*, his Soldiers plunder'd all the Neighbourhood of *Dublin* at Noon-Day, and two of them shot a Gentleman at his own Door in that City out of a Frolick, yet were never call'd to account for it. They set a Standard on the Top of the Castle, with this Inscription, NOW OR NEVER, NOW AND FOR EVER. The King encouraging them in all these Outrages by his scandalous Lenity to the Offenders. Some of them who were apprehended for Robbery, and carry'd to *Kilmainham* to be try'd at the Assizes there for the County of *Dublin*, were deliver'd by Colonel *Luttrel*, Governor of that City, who came into Court, and threaten'd the Jury, that it *should be worse for them, if they found his Men Guilty*; adding, *The King's Soldiers must not be discourag'd, but must be allow'd, when in Want, to take from those that had*; meaning the Protestants; and by his Authority he sav'd them, being not only an Officer of the Army, but Lord Lieutenant of the County, and one of the Justices of the Sessions. What a blessed Monarch was our Abdicated King, to suffer his Officers to take Soldiers out of the Hands of Justice in his very Face? Well might the Protestants be glad to get rid of such a Sovereign, against whose Passions they durst not complain. The Marquis d' *Abbeville* owning at the Council Board, *That they durst not do it, except they had a mind to be massacred*. They plunder'd the Lord Archbishop of *Armagh's* House, at *Blassington*; they destroy'd to the Value of 1000 *l.* in Furniture, and kill'd all the Deer in his Park, tho' the Flesh was at that

Time



Time of no Use. The same they did by the Deer in *Rathfarnum-Park*, and in the Park by *Chapel-Izard*; they turn'd the Noble Building of *Eyres-Court*, in the County of *Galway*, into a Dwelling for *Swineherds* and *Cowboys*. The Lord Viscount *Mazarine*, in Plate, Money, Household-Goods, Horses, &c. was plunder'd to the Value of 20000 *l.* Sterling, and forc'd at last to fly to *Scotland* to save his Life from the *Irish Cut-throats*. The same did the Lord *Kingston*, and the Lord *Blaney*. The latter, tho' he left a very considerable Estate behind him in the County of *Antrim*, and other Parts of the *North*, cou'd not bring off 20 *l.* with him; so little time had he for a Retreat, or so little rather had he and his Tenants left them by the *Irish Army* and *Rapparees*. Some of the Protestant Gentlemen of the *North* kill'd their Horses, to prevent their falling into the Enemies Hands. Sir *Arthur Roydon* had a very fine one, which he intended to present to King *William*; but the Captain of the *Swallow Frigate*, which was to take him and other Persons of Quality Aboard, refusing him Passage for the Horse, he drew his Sword and run him through, crying, the *Papists shall never have him*. After so many Examples of King *James's* Ministers and Officers, after so many Falsifications of his own Word, King *James* had the Weakness to send to the Lord *Blany* before he came for *England*, to invite him into his Service, promising him a Pardon for what had pass'd, when his Lordship took Arms, and possess'd himself of *Coleraine*; and his Favour for the Future, insinuating also the Merits of his Family, for their Loyalty and Services. To which



which, my Lord answer'd, *He had now a King upon whose Word he could Depend and Trust, but never wou'd to his, but with his Sword in his Hand.* What Trust cou'd there be in a Prince, who suffer'd all that serv'd him to break their Faith, for the Destruction of his Protestant Subjects? And the Treatment Sir *Thomas Southwel* met with, is another Flagrant Proof of King *James's* great Clemency and Justice. The Fact is this:

When the Proclamation came out for disarming the Protestants, Sir *Thomas Southwel* and some Gentlemen of *Munster*, who were loath to part with their Arms, many of 'em having been robb'd and plunder'd of their Stocks, and their Lives being perpetually in Danger, they attempted, as has been related, to join the *Northern* Protestants, but were seiz'd, and thrown into Goal at *Galloway*. They had committed no Acts of *Hostility*, and had surrender'd to *Power*, High-Sheriff of that County, and Captain *Bourk*, on Assurance of their Lives. *Bourk* Sign'd a Certificate of this, dated the 9th of *March*, 1688. The same did *Power*, wording it as strong as Words cou'd make it, in a Letter to the Earl of *Tyrconnel*. Five or Six Days afterwards, King *James* Landed in *Ireland*, and Judge *Martyn* held the Assizes at *Galloway*, where Sir *Thomas Southwell*, and those that accompanied him, were brought to their Trials. *Martyn* did as *Jefferies* was wont to do, perswaded the Protestant Gentlemen to plead Guilty, assuring them of the King's Mercy. They were over-perswaded by him, though they had not been guilty of any Overt-Act, that cou'd be constru'd Treason, or prov'd against them, as their Lawyers inform'd them.

As



As soon as *Martyn* had prevail'd with them to confess themselves *Guilty*, he past Sentence of Death on One Hundred and Forty of them, and with much ado, and a Sum of Money, they procur'd a Reprieve, which they were forc'd to renew from Time to Time. They continu'd under Sentence of Death, in close Imprisonment, being remov'd from Goal to Goal, till the General Deliverance by his Majesty's Victory. During all this Time, they were not only in a starving Condition, but likewise had once a Summons sent them, to prepare for Execution, by the Earl of *Clanrickard*, Lord Lieutenant of the County, who came to *Galloway* about the Beginning of *November*, 1689, and sent them Word that they must prepare for Death on the 6th of the same Month, for it was his Majesty's Pleasure that they should then be executed. Accordingly, the Sheriff appear'd with all necessary Preparations for their Execution, on the Day appointed. There was indeed no such Order; but the Earl being a new Convert, thought it allowable to put this Jest on them, as a Testimony of his Zeal against Hereticks, which was the only Reason given, why he put so many Gentlemen into so terrible a Fright. The Protestants highly resented this cruel Insult, and that an Apostate should sport thus with the Lives of so many Persons of their Religion; which King *James* took no Notice of, though most of the reasonable Men among the Papists, look'd upon it as a most unseasonable Jest.



There was something so extraordinary in the Method of Sir *Thomas Southwell's* procuring his Liberty, that I doubt not the Reader will be entertain'd with the Relation of it.

The Earl of *Seaforth*, a *Scotch* Peer, who came from *France* with King *James*, being inform'd of Sir *Thomas's* Case, visited him in Prison at *Galway*; and understanding from his own Mouth the Truth of the Matter, he undertook to reconcile him to the King, and to get his Pardon. King *James* promis'd it on the Earl's Application, and Orders were given to draw up a Warrant for it.

*Joseph Coghlan*, Esquire, whom I have mention'd as one of the Members of Parliament for the University of *Dublin*, and an Acquaintance of Sir *Thomas's*, was employ'd to do it. Which he undertook the more willingly, because it gave him an Opportunity to procure a Sight of the *Bill of Attainder*, in which Sir *Thomas Southwell* was included; and Mr. *Coghlan* declar'd, he could not draw up a Warrant regularly and effectually without it.

Now this *Bill*, notwithstanding there were several Days appointed, in which People were to come in, and have the Benefit of the Exceptions for doing so; yet to shew that King *James* did not intend that those Exceptions should be of any manner of use to any one *Protestant* that was attainted; this *Bill*, I say, was kept lock'd up in Chancellor *Fitton's* Closet, and nobody could tell whether they were in it or not, till all those Days appointed for their coming in were elaps'd.

Earnest and frequent Application was made to the King, and his Ministers, for a Sight of  
this



this Act ; that the Friends of the Absentees might know, under what Predicament they were, and give them Advice of it : But they apply'd to him and them in vain ; He and they being determin'd, that the Exceptions should signify nothing, only serve for a Pretence of Justice upon Occasion, and to stop the Mouths of such as should complain of Injury done them. *Why did you not appear, according to the Act ?* would the Papists cry : Whereas not one of them knew what the Act was ; whether they were in it, or not ; or when they should appear. Another Evidence of King James's fix'd Resolution, to have neither Mercy nor Justice for his Protestant Subjects.

Mr. Cogblan told the Earl of Seaforth, that he could not tell how to draw up a Pardon for Sir Thomas Southwell, which would be valid, except he saw the Act that attainted him. Upon this, the Earl obtain'd an express Order from the King, to have a Copy deliver'd to him ; and it was the only Copy that ever was taken of it, after it was enroll'd. The Earl had Leave to shew it to his Lawyer ; and accordingly he left it with him for a Day only. Mr. Cogblan immediately set several Persons to work, to Copy it ; and the Copy was sent by the first Opportunity to *England* : But the Time for People to come in was so near expir'd, that they could make no manner of Use of the Exceptions, had they been dispos'd to return to *Ireland*, and be try'd for their Lives and Estates, by pack'd Popish Juries ; which was all the Benefit that was allow'd them upon their so doing.

When Mr. Cogblan had drawn up the Warrant for Sir Thomas Southwell's Pardon, with a



full *Non Obſtante* to the *Act of Attainder*, the Earl carry'd it to the Attorney-General, Sir Richard Neagle, to have a *Fiat* for it. The Attorney read it, and with Indignation threw it aſide. The Earl began to expoſtulate with him, for uſing the King's Warrant at that rate. Sir Richard told him, *The King did not know what he had done : That he had attempted to do a Thing, which was not in his Power to do. That if the Earl underſtood their Laws, or had ſeen the Act of Attainder, he would be ſatisfy'd the King could not diſpenſe with it.* The Earl of Seaforth reply'd, *He underſtood Senſe and Reason, and was not a Stranger to the Act of Attainder.*

Sir Richard Neagle would not believe him, till the Earl ſhew'd him a Copy of it ; at the Sight of which he was much ſurpriz'd. He enquir'd how his Lordſhip came by it ; intimating, that the Keepers of the *Rolls* were treacherous, in letting any one ſee it, much more in letting a Copy of it go abroad. The Earl, with very good Reason, expreſs'd his Admiration, that an Act of Parliament ſhould be made a Secret ; and the Laws, upon the Obſervation of which, the Lives and Fortunes of ſo many Men depended, ſhould be conceal'd with ſo much Care from them.

At laſt the Attorney told him, that he himſelf would draw up a Warrant for Sir Thomas Southwell's Pardon, which ſhould do his Buſineſs, and get the King to ſign it. But the Earl refus'd to accept his Offer, unleſs Sir Thomas's Lawyer might firſt peruſe it : Which being granted, Mr. Cogblan (upon Peruſal) found it to be ſuch as would not hold in Law, and intended only to delude him. The Earl made  
new



new Application to K. *James* ; and Sir *Richard Neagle* being sent for, the King ask'd him, *Why he did not prepare a Fiat for Sir Thomas Southwell's Pardon, according to the Warrant sent him ?* He answer'd, *Your Majesty cannot grant such a Pardon : Your Majesty is only a Trustee for Forfeited Estates, and cannot dispense with the Act. By an exprefs Clause in it, all Pardons that shall be granted are declared void.* The King reply'd, *I hope you do not intend to retrench my Prerogative ?* Sir *Richard* answer'd ; *Your Majesty read the Act before you pass'd it ?* The King reply'd, *You have betray'd me : I depended on You for drawing the Act ; and if you have drawn it so that there is no Room for Dispensing and Pardoning, you have been false to me.*

But his Majesty was not so bent upon Pardoning and Dispensing, as to be irreconcilable to his Attorney on that Head ; He continu'd in as great Favour as ever ; and when he ran away to *France* with his Master, King *James* made him his Secretary of State. That King finding it was not in his Power to pardon Sir *Thomas Southwell*, gave the Earl of *Seaforth* leave to take him with him to *Scotland* ; where in return for his Friendship to Sir *Thomas*, the Earl had permission to live unmolested in the Enjoyment of his Estate. The Archbishop of *Dublin's* Reflections on this Event are well worth our Observation. The Reader here, says his Grace, may observe, first the Juggling of the Popish Lawyers with King *James* ; and pity a Prince, who gave himself to such false and double-dealing Counsellors. When an Act of Parliament is made against a Papist, then it is no less than Treason to question the King's Pardoning and Dispensing Power ; but when an Act bears hard on a Protestant, and the King has a Mind to

Q 3

ease



ease him, then the King has no Power to dispense ; He cou'd not grant a Pardon tho' he earnestly desired it. From whence we may see, that the Dispensing Power was only set up to shelter Papists from the Law, and ruin Protestants ; and that Papists in their Hearts are as much against it as Protestants.

The Gentlemen who were with Sir *Thomas Southwell*, were not only most barbarously insulted by the Earl of *Clanrickard*, Lord Lieutenant of *Galway*, who for a Jest sake bad them prepare to die at a Minute's Warning, tho' he had no Orders so to do ; but notoriously abus'd by that Scoundrel *Fielding*, who came out of *France* with King *James*, and had a Commission given him to raise a Regiment of *Irish* for the *French* King's Service ; *Fielding* propos'd to those Gentlemen, that every one of them that would raise Eight Men for him shou'd have his Liberty, and a Pardon : He shew'd a Warrant to them, authorizing him to make such a Proposal. The Protestant Gentlemen immediately us'd their utmost Endeavours to raise the Men ; and Fourteen of them at a very great Expence procur'd their Number, and deliver'd them to this *Fielding*, which got them their Liberty a few Days. But no sooner was *Fielding* and his Men shipt for *France*, but King *James* sent an Order for seizing them, and recommitting them to their former Prison.

Having mention'd the Usage of Sir *Thomas Southwell*, I shall corroborate it by the Treatment Sir *Lawrence Parsons*, and some other Gentlemen met with. Sir *Lawrence* liv'd at *Birr* in *King's-County*, in the Province of *Leinster*, and the King's Dragoons plundering the Country round about him, He, and some Tenants and Neighbours of his,



his, shut their Doors, and stood on their Defence. This was construed to be taking Arms against the King, and Collonel Garret Moor seiz'd them all, and sent them Prisoners to *Phillips-Town* in that County, where they were try'd and condemn'd to be Hang'd, Drawn, and Quarter'd. But the *Irish*, who had Relations and Friends that were Prisoners in the *North*, representing to King *James* that the *Northern Protestants* threaten'd to treat them as their own Friends and Relations were treated in the other Provinces, Execution was stopt, and they remain'd in Prison under Sentence of Death. Eleven Gentlemen were condemn'd on the same Account at *Maryborough* in *Queen's County*, Two of whom, Mr. *Maxwell* and Mr. *Lewis* were executed, and the rest respited only for the Reasons before-mentioned. That infamous Wretch, the Lord *Galmoy*, had a Design against Mr. *Maxwell*, and represented him to King *James* as a Person fit to be made an Example of. His Offence was so small, only the shutting his Doors against the *Irish* Robbers, that the very Popish Sheriff had some Compassion on him, and gave him Time after his Condemnation, for his Wife to try whether she cou'd procure him a Pardon. He went himself with her to *Dublin*, where King *James* then was: He got her Admittance to him, and she fell on her Knees before him with Four or Five small Children, who hung about him in Tears, praying him to have pity on her and them, and spare the Life of their Father. This Sight was so moving, that the very *Irish* Nobility seconded his Petition, and besought his Majesty to have Mercy; but his Heart was harden'd against the *Protestants*. He



told her bluntly, *Woman, your Husband shall dye;* and severely reprimanded the Sheriff for not executing him according to his Warrant. The same Fate wou'd Mr. Price of *Wicklow* have had, but that their driving away so many *Protestants*, had so clear'd the Country of Freeholders, that there were not enough left to make up a Jury of *Twelve Men*, to try him, whereas there were 40 Esqrs; and Gentlemen of that County Attainted. This Gentleman also endeavour'd to secure himself against the *Robbers* and *Tories*, and kept his Doors shut to that Purpose: Upon which the *Byrne's*, and other *Irishmen*, besieg'd him; and he, as many more had done, surrender'd upon Promise of Pardon, and other Articles; notwithstanding which, according to the Custom among King *James's* Officers, he, and those that were with him, were imprison'd and Prosecuted, but cou'd not be try'd for want of a Jury, as has been observ'd; yet the Sheriff of the County made a Shift to pick out Freeholders enough to chuse Two Knights for the Shire of *Wicklow*, *Richard Butler*, Esq; and *Richard Talbot*, Esq; who represented it in King *James's* Traiterous Convention; which how it was chosen, one may see by the Streight the Sheriff of *Wicklow* was put to; and many other Sheriffs were as hard put to it in other Counties.

Nor did those fare better, who, to avoid giving any Manner of Offence, left their Houses and Estates, and went to *Dublin*, to be under the Eye of the Government, as well as the Protection; of which Captain *Barton*, in the County of *Monaghan*, was a signal Example. This Gentleman had a Protection for his House at *Carrick Mac Rosse*, and the Arms in it. He had left his Ser-

vants



wants there to preserve it and his Goods. Himself remain'd at *Dublin* as an Hostage, that they might not suspect him to have any Design to withdraw to the *North*, or joyn with such *Protestants* as were in Arms there ; yet did *Hugh Mac Mahon*, who was Deputy Lieutenant of the County, and Knight of the Shire in the before-mention'd Parliament, as also Colonel of a Regiment of Foot, send a Detachment to *Carrick Mac Ross* ; and the Officer demanded the House to be deliver'd to him. Captain *Barton's* Servants shew'd their Protection ; and told the Officer who commanded the Party, that they had Orders from the Government to keep the House : The Officer assured them he would not disturb them, and that he only design'd to lodge some of his Men in it to secure it more effectually for the King and the Owner. Upon which Promise the Servants let them in ; and the Soldiers had no sooner obtain'd Entrance, but they fell a Plundering, Destroying, and Defacing. Thus, in a few Hours Time by ruining his Improvements, and robbing his Goods, Stock, and Furniture, they damnify'd him to near the Value of Ten Thousand Pounds.

He complain'd of this false and injurious Dealing, but could never obtain any Redress, or procure the Actors of it to be brought to any Account or Punishment: Instead of which, they were encourag'd to add new Injuries to the former, and at last burnt his House to the Ground. Their Treatment of the Reverend Mr. *Thomas Corker*, in the County of *Meath*, was the more extraordinary, for that the Prince of *Orange* was not then Landed, when they began to



to Plunder him, and they had had no manner of Provocation from him ; he having behav'd himself so courteously, that they cou'd not help acknowledging themselves indebted to his Humanity and Civility towards them. This Minister liv'd at *Donaghmore*, within a Mile of *Navan*, and observing that the *English* Protestants began to remove, and fly, in the beginning of the Winter, 1688, he freely ask'd the *Irish* Gentlemen in his Neighbourhood, what Advice they wou'd give him as to his Removal, he having a great Family: They answer'd, *Ob, dear Sir, do not stir; for if the World were on Fire, you have no Reason to fear, for you have been so obliging to us, your Neighbours, and and to all Sorts, that none will harm you, but rather protect you*: Yet immediately they fell upon his Stock without Doors, and took Part of it away. He then remov'd with his Family to *Dublin*, leaving his *Hogherd*, and most of his Household Goods behind him. About once a Month, he went down to thrash Part of his Corn for his own Use, during which Time they took away all his Stock of Sheep, Black Cattle, and Horses. Captain *Farrel*, who was quarter'd at *Navan* with his Soldiers, fetch'd away all his Corn and Hay. When he went down last, some of his *Irish* Servants told him, it was not safe for him to lie in his own House, so he lay in a Neighbours, and did not venture to go Home, but return'd the next Day to *Dublin*, where he was when King *James* came thither. And where he heard that on Sunday Night, the Fifth of May, 1689, they came and set Fire to his House in several Places, and burnt it down, and all his Goods, believing he was in the House.



House. They gave out that he had order'd his own Servants to burn it: Which Stratagem was imitated by our *Tories*. When they burnt the Dissenters *Meeting-Houses*, to Revenge on them the Prosecution of their Idol *Sacheverel* for Sedition, they reported that the Dissenters burnt 'em themselves. As to Mr. *Corker's* House, his Shepherd, *William Carton*, inform'd him, that the Friars, and Priests at *Navan*, were very angry with him, and threaten'd him, because he did not Countenance their Report, that he had order'd his own Servants to burn his House. A Priest was the Person that set it a Fire, the Business therefore was hush'd up, and Mr. *Corker* had no manner of Satisfaction.

The Earl of *Inchiqueen*, and Captain *Henry Boyle*, had put themselves under General *Mac-Carty's* Protection in *Munster*, and he engag'd to secure them, and their Houses, but he did not perform his Promise; for *Castle-Martyr*, belonging to Captain *Henry Boyle*, with all the Improvements, and Furniture, to the Value of some Thousands of Pounds, was destroy'd, and Plunder'd by his Soldiers, and the Rabble; the Earl, and Captain *Boyle*, being forc'd to fly into *England*, to escape with their Lives.

In *Connaught*, some Protestants got into *Headford-Castle*, belonging to Sir *Oliver St. George*, to avoid the Violence of the *Irish Mob*. They were Besieg'd by *Bourk*, Lord *Galway*, and Surrender'd on Articles of Pardon and Safety; but at the next Assizes, were Indicted for High-Treason. In the County of *Longford*, some Protestants secur'd themselves in the Castle of *Kenaught*, belonging to Sir *Thomas Newcomen*, who



who had gone great Lengths with the Tory Ministers, and thereby contributed to the Destruction with which his Country, and Religion, were threatned. His Lady, and those that were with her, Surrender'd on Articles, to Brigadier Nugent; one of which was, for the Goods belonging to those in the House, and their Friends. Notwithstanding this Article, Nugent Plunder'd the House, and stript those that were in it naked. A few Days after, Colonel Cobannaught Mac-Gwire, came and burnt the House to the Ground, contrary to the exprefs Words of the Articles of Surrender. In short, *it was observ'd*, says his Grace of Dublin, *that among all the Articles into which King James or his Officers enter'd, they never kept any to Protestants.*

King James, upon all Occasions, express'd his Inveteracy against the Church of England. And soon after his Arrival at Dublin, the Lord Brittas told Mr. Foley, *His Majesty has no Thoughts of returning to England, by Means of his Protestant Subjects, but by a French Power, and he might Rule as he pleas'd.* The same he said in a Publick Coffee-House, to one Mr. Harding; adding, *The Protestants of Ireland may feed themselves up with what Hopes they please, but they will soon find that the King has no manner of Love for them.* Another of King James's Courtiers said, *The King has a long Time caress'd the damn'd Church of England, but he can do no Good with them; and I hope he'll quickly find an Opportunity to shake them off.* An Expression often made Use of by that King himself.

It



It will be said, in Answer to what I have here related of King *James* and his Ministers Cruelty, that there were very few Protestants kill'd by the Papists ; but the Number is not so small as may be imagin'd. In all the Parts of the Kingdom, there perish'd above Twenty Thousand. Some Murther'd in their Houses, others executed by Martial Law, others starv'd in Goals, others famish'd for want of Food that was taken from 'em, others dy'd of the ill Usage they found in Prisons, and of the Wounds they receiv'd from the Insolent *Irish*. But it is not to be doubted, the *Irish* would have then dealt by the Protestants, as their Forefathers did in the Grand Rebellion of 1641, had it not been for Three Considerations. One was, they had suffer'd so much, and been so often condemn'd for their former Cruelties, that they did not care to venture on them at first, till their Affairs were a little better settled. Another Consideration was, the Condition of some of their Friends, who were Prisoners in the *North*, and of the Catholicks in *England* ; on whom it was given out, that the Cruelties they exercis'd on the Protestants, would be reveng'd. A Third, was the Policy of King *James's* Ministers, who continuing to keep up their Party in *England*, by Representation of King *James's* good Disposition to the Church, were afraid that a Massacree would ruin all his Interest there at once. However, when we reflect upon his condemning near Three Thousand of the most Eminent Nobility, Gentry, Clergy, and Citizens, in one Act of Attainder, to Death, and Loss of Estates ; when we reflect upon his suffering the Protestants to be robb'd of all their

2

Substance,



Substance, and to have their Houses burnt about their Ears ; when all his Actions shew'd, that if he suffer'd them to live, it was not out of any Regard to Justice, or them, but merely for his own Interest, that he might not make himself more Enemies in *Britain* : It is easy to imagine, that the Protestants could not think their Lives, which they kept so precariously, a very great Blessing : Or that they wou'd have long preserv'd them, had King *James's* Army driven the *English* out of *Ireland*. It perhaps had been too late to save their Lives then, by turning *Papists*. As some of that Religion, told their Neighbours, of the Church of *England*, whom they advis'd to be *Converts* in Time, for fear their Conversion afterwards, should not be accepted of, to save their Estates. I can't suppose that there is a Creature in the Three Kingdoms, so void of Sense, as to believe King *James* did not intend to make all his Subjects *Papists*. I have repeated a Saying of his on that Occasion ; and the Tendency of all his Actions in *England* and *Ireland*, was to accomplish that Design. What said Bishop *Tyrrel*, in a Letter to him of the 14th of *August*, 1686, to Spirit up his Zeal, and quicken him in that Holy Undertaking, *Your Kingdoms are of Opinion*, says the *Romish Priest*, *Popery will break in upon them, and it were pity to disappoint them*. 'Tis true, our Abdicated King needed no Spur ; but the *Papists* were impatient to have the Work done, while he liv'd : For he adds, *All Papists must inevitably split upon a Rock, in that Haven where they had Reason to hope for Safety, if not secured against the Storm, during your Majesty's Life ; whereas the Days* and



and Hours are precious, considering the important Game you have to play. King James has often been charg'd with being govern'd by Priests. I have shewn how he manag'd himself, with Respect to the Administration of the Government of Ireland, both by himself, and his Ministers; and let the Reader see, whether he did not follow exactly, the Instructions which he receiv'd from this Popish Bishop Tyrrel, in the same Letter, *Purge without Delay, your Irish Army; Increase, and make it wholly Catholick; Raise, and Train a Catholick Militia there; place Catholicks at the Helm of that Kingdom; Issue out Quo Warranto's against all the Corporations in it; put all Employs, Civil as well as Military, into Catholick Hands. This done, call a Parliament, &c.* Such was the Advice his Popish Priests gave him, and it was Natural and Wise in them to give it, but foolish and unnatural in him to pursue it: Had he consider'd seriously with himself, that Nine Parts in Ten of all his Subjects, were zealous Protestants, wou'd he have hearken'd to the Counsels of Rash, Bigotted Jesuits and Friars, who flatter'd him, to make a thorough Change of Religion in England, by the Help of the Irish Papists. It is well for us, that his Head was no better than it was, and that he was weak enough to give himself up to the Guidance of such inconsiderate, unexperienc'd Counsellors. He might have work'd us out of our Religion, but cou'd never drive us.

In the foregoing Sheets, I have given an Account, how King James follow'd this Popish Bishop's Advice, in Modeling the Standing Army, and Militia of Ireland; I will now shew how



how he pursu'd it, with Respect to Civil Employments, and I cannot do it better, than by this,

*LIST of Civil Officers employ'd by King James in Ireland, in the Year 1689.*

*C H A N C E R Y.*

*Sir Alexander Fitton, Baron of Gosworth, Lord Chancellor.*

*Sir William Talbot, Baronet, Master of the Rolls.*

*Dennis Fitzgerald, Esq; his Deputy.*

*Dr. Alexius Stafford, Popish Dean of Christchurch.*

*Dr. Ignatius Berford,*

*Dr. Matthew Kennedy,*

*Dr. Michael Plunket,*

*Masters in Chancery.*

*Captain Thomas Arthur, Clerk of the Crown; and Hanaper, in Trust for Mr. Robert Arthur's Wife, Niece to Lord Tyrconnel.*

*William Dorrington, Esq; Register.*

*John Newel, Esq;*

*John Maynard, Esq;*

*—— Power, Esq;*

*Thady Meaghor, Esq;*

*John Herny, Esq;*

*—— Geoghegan, Esq;*

*Six Clerks.*

*Mr. James Nagle, Cursitor, and Engrosser of all Writs.*

*Owen Coyle, Examiner in Chancery, he was Out-law'd for Forgery.*

*K I N G's*



K I N G's - B E N C H.

*Thomas Lord Nugent, Baron of Riverston, Lord Chief-Justice.*

————— Second Justice.

*Sir Brian O Neil, Bart. Third Justice.*

*Randal Mac-Donnel, Esq; Clerk of the Crown and Prothonotary.*

*Mr. Francis Nugent, Deputy Prothonotary.*

*Mr. Brian Kerny, Deputy Clerk of the Crown.*

C O M M O N - P L E A S.

*John Keating, Esq; Lord Chief-Justice.*

*Dennis Daly, Esq; Second Justice.*

*Peter Martin, Esq; Third Justice.*

*Edmund Fitzgerald, Esq; Prothonotary.*

*Mr. Richard Fenner, his Deputy.*

*Robert Barnwel, Esq; Custos Brevium, and Chirographer.*

*Mr. James Nagle, Clerk of the Outlawries.*

E X C H E Q U E R.

*Buno Talbot, Esq; Chancellor.*

*Sir Stephen Rice, Lord Chief-Baron.*

*Sir John Barnwel, Second Baron.*

*Sir Henry Lynch, Bart. Puny-Baron.*

*Oliver Grace, Esq; Chief Remembrancer.*

*Walter Lord Dungan, Clerk of the Common-Pleas.*

*Murtagh Griffin, Esq, his Deputy.*

*Mr. Philip Dwyer, his Sub-Deputy.*

*Richard Talbot of Malahide, Esq; Auditor-General,*

R

Mr. Chri-



Mr. Christopher Malone, Surveyor-General, in Trust for Lady Tyrconnel, and her Daughter, Wife to Colonel Dillon.

Mr. James Nagle, Clerk of the Estreats and Summonister.

Mr. Richard Morgan, Pursuivant.

Francis Stafford, Esq; Clerk of the Pipe.

Charles White, Esq; Clerk of the First Fruits.

Marcus Baggot, Esq; First Serjeant at Arms.

Mr. Thomas Haughton, Second Serjeant at Arms.

Brian Mac-Dermot, Clerk of the Pels and Tallies, and Clerk of the Treasury.

Mr. Patrick Kennedy, Comptroller of the Pipe.

Thady Meagher, Esq; Clerk of the Errors.

Mr. John Barry, Chief-Chamberlain.

Mr. Simon Carrick, Second Chamberlain.

Oliver Grace, Esq; Transcripitor, and Foreign Opposer.

Sir Richard Nagle, Attorney-General, and Speaker of the House of Commons.

Garret Dillon, Esq; Prime Serjeant at Law, and Recorder of Dublin.

# TREASURY and REVENUE.

|                               |                                                |
|-------------------------------|------------------------------------------------|
| Richard Duke of Tyrconnel,    | } Lords Commis-<br>sioners of the<br>Treasury. |
| Henry Lord Dover,             |                                                |
| Thomas Lord Riverston, Lord   |                                                |
| Chief-Justice,                |                                                |
| Sir Stephen Rice, Lord Chief- |                                                |
| Baron,                        |                                                |
| Buno Talbot, Esq; Chancellor  |                                                |
| of the Exchequer,             |                                                |

Adam



*Adam Colclough, Esq; Secretary.*

*Sir Patrick Trant,*

*Sir William Ellis,*

*Sir Theobald Butler,*

*Richard Collins, Esq;*

*John Trinder, Esq;*

*Francis Plowden, Esq;*

*Sir Henry Bond,*

*Lewis Doe, Esq;*

*Charles Playdel, Esq; Secretary to the Com-*

*missioners.*

*Nicholas Fitzgerald, Esq; Solicitor.*

*Mr. Robert Longfield, Clerk of the Quit-Rents,  
and forfeited Estates.*

*John Trinder, Esq;*

*William Talbot, Esq;*

*Thomas Goddars, Esq;*

*Walter Plunket, Esq;*

*Mr. Francis Rice,*

*Mr. Edward Fox,*

*Mr. William Bromfield,*

*Dr. James Fitz-Gerald, Collector of the Cu-  
stoms, in the Port of Dublin.*

*Mr. Henry Fitzgerald, Land-Waiter at Dublin.*

*Mr. William Briscoe,*

*Mr. Phelim Dempsey,*

*Mr. Francis Creagh, Surveyor at Dunlary.*

*— — Carol, Esq; Examiner of the Excise  
Accounts.*

*Mr. Philip Clayton, Surveyor of Excise.*

*Sir James Cotter, Collector at Cork.*

*Arthur Nagle, Esq; Collector at Galway.*

*Mr. Dominick Rice, Collector at Kinsale.*

*— — Butler, Esq; Collector at Water-  
ford.*



Mr. *John Rice*, Collector at *Lymerick*.

Mr. *Patrick Fitzgerald*, Collector at *Toughal*.

*Hugh Reilly*, Clerk of the Privy-Council.

Alderman *James Malone*, } The Patentees for  
*Richard Malone*, Esq; } Printing.

Dr. *Archbold*, Physician to the Army.

Dr. *Constable*, Physician in Ordinary.

All these, and many more of Inferior Degrees, were put in Place after King *James's* Landing, and within the Space of Six or Seven Months; not one of them a Protestant, but Men that had distinguish'd themselves by their Rage and Inverteracy against them.

As the Courage and Wisdom of the Church of *England* Clergy and Laity, in resisting King *James's* violent Attempts to destroy her, were then her Safety, so are they now, and always will be her Glory. The Clergy of our Church in *Ireland*, distinguish'd themselves by their Zeal and Resolution, against the Violence and Injustice of his Government. The Brave Defence of *London-Derry*, was owing, in a great Measure, to the Courage and Conduct of the Reverend Mr. *Walker*, the Governor; as was the securing of *Enniskilling*, to the Advice and Example of the Reverend Mr. *Web*, who caus'd King *William* and Queen *Mary*, to be Proclaim'd there; and the Papists were so enrag'd at him for it, that the Lord *Galway* came immediately and Attack'd the Town, with an Intention chiefly to get hold of the Minister, whom he threaten'd to hang on a Gallows as high as that of *Haman's*, but the *Enneskilling Men*, beat him off, and were so solicitous for the Safety of their Pastor, that they forc'd him to retire to  
*London.*



*London-Derry*, and thence to *England*, for fear he shou'd fall into their Enemies Hands.

The resolute and glorious Defence made by those Two Places, was certainly the Preservation of *Ireland*, and contributed very much to the Safety of *England*. Had not those Two Towns made such a Stand, and King *James* had by reducing them, made himself entire Master of the Kingdom of *Ireland*; the *French* Scheme was, that he shou'd have Transported his *Irish* and *French* Army to *Scotland*, have there join'd with *Dundee*, and the *Highland* Rebels, and have march'd directly to the *North* of *England*; the Consequence of which, might have been fatal to these Kingdoms, in the Destruction such an Army wou'd have made, whether they had re-establish'd him on his *Abdicated* Throne or not. How did the Bishops, and Clergy of *Ireland* live then, with their Protestant Brethren? Did they make Misrepresentations of 'em to the Government, as was done in *Phipps's* Time? Did they promote Laws to take from them their Privileges; even that natural one, of teaching their own Children, as some High Church Prelates, under the Influence of the same *Phipps*, did lately? Did they incapacitate them to hold Offices for the common Defence of the *English* Interest, or study Methods to make them uneasy? No: The Church of *England* Protestants, and their Brethren the Dissenters, liv'd Peaceably and Amicably. *The Matter*, says the Archbishop of *Dublin*, was carry'd with so much Prudence, that they liv'd in perfect Amity, Peace and Charity together, and all assisted one another, towards their common Safety.



I have in more Places than one, hinted how the late Tory Ministers imitated the *Popish* and *Irish* Tory Managers, under King *James*, in their Administration. There is one Circumstance more, which I cannot forbear mentioning, as a farther Proof of it; and that is, their employing Mercenary Scribblers, to vilify and blacken the Protestants, and their Religion.

The Late Ministers set *Jonathan Swift*, whom they made Dean of *St. Patricks*; *Daniel Foe*, a broken Hosier; and one *Oldsworth*, to work, to insult and abuse their Predecessors, who had done such great Things towards reducing the Exorbitant Power of *France*, that it might never be of use to the pretended Son of our Abdicated King. They hir'd these *Scribblers* to calumniate our Allies, and all Lovers of Liberty, whether of the Church of *England*, or any other Protestant Church. They represented them all as Fanatical and Seditious in their *Examiners*, *John Bulls*, &c. And they took the Hint of it from their Brother *Tories* of *Ireland*; who, when King *James* came among them, employ'd one *Talden* a Petty-fogging Convert, to write a Weekly Paper which he call'd the *Abhorrence*, wherein he endeavour'd to rake together all the little Stories that might reflect on Protestants, and all the Arguments his Wit cou'd furnish him with for his Cause. He publish'd a notorious Lye against *Dr. King*, and *Dr. Foy*, which they found Means to prove upon him, without concerning themselves much in the Matter, to use the Words of the Former; but he did like *Swift* and *Oldsworth*, in the *Examiner*, if they were convicted of a Palpable Lye



Lye in one Paper, they vindicated themselves in the next by another; the same did *Yalden* do in *Dublin*. This Discovery would have dash'd any other out of Countenance, says Dr. King, speaking of the Detection of a Falsity he publish'd relating to himself and Dr. Foy; but he went on his own Way, and became every Day more and more abusive, till he, and his Abhorrence, were routed together. His Work was to magnify the Party that adhered to King James in England, to represent their present Majesties Interest as sinking. Thus did *Oldsworth* in the *Examiner* magnify the *High-Church Faction* as the *Nine in Ten*; and treat the *Protestants* of the Church of *England*, and the *Protestant Dissenters*, as the routed Party: But God be thank'd, on his present Majesty's Happy Accession to the Throne, He, and his *Examiner* were routed together. By this we see, that the *English* and *Irish Tories* are exactly of a Piece; and that, if the former do not plunder and undo their Neighbours of the *Reformed Religion*, as the latter did, it is because they are not the *Nine in Ten*, which they pretend to, and never put their Strength to the Tryal, but they severely paid for it. Both the one, and the other, being good at bouncing and threat'ning, but cowardly Wretches when they are to come to Action. Upon the Report of Duke *Schomberg's* Landing, the *Irish Army* cou'd hardly be kept together, they were presently for shifting every Man for himself, till the News of the Sickness of the Soldiers, and the Smallness of their Number, gave them a little Heart again; whereas on the contrary, his coming, tho' with so few Troops, and those in so bad a Plight, animated the *Protestants* and they soon became entire Masters of the Province of *Ulster*. How Zealous they were,



both Clergy and Laity, may be seen by the following Address, presented by the Lord *Blany* to his Grace soon after his Arrival.

*To his Grace, Frederick, Duke of Schonberg, General of all his Majesty's Forces, &c.*

The humble Petition of several of the Protestant Inhabitants of the Province of *Ulster*, in behalf of Themselves, and the rest of the Protestant Nobility, Clergy, and Commonalty of the said Province.

Humbly Sheweth ;

*That your Petitioners, with all imaginable Gratitude, are highly sensible of, and truly thankful for your Grace's indefatigable Labour, Hazard, Toil, and Trouble, in Restoring, Securing, and Protecting, the Protestant Interest of this Province : And presuming, that the Protestant Nobility, Gentry, Clergy, and Commonalty, (as in Gratitude and Interest obliged) are, and will be ready to contribute their utmost Advice and Assistance for securing the said Province, and carrying on this War,*

*Your Petitioners humbly pray your Grace, that they may meet, consult, and consider, fitting Expedients to be offered your Grace, for securing this Province, and your Grace's farther successful Management of this War against the Common Enemy.*

And They, as in Duty bound, shall ever Pray.

Dr.



Dr. John Wilkins, Dean of Clogher,

Francis Hill, Esq;

John Hawkins, Esq;

Charles Stewart, Esq;

Robert Donnelson, Esq;

———— Blany.

James Hamilton of Tallymor, Esq;

Daniel Mac Neal, Esq;

Dr. John Mac Neal, Dean of Down.

Sir John Magill.

Randal Brice, Esq;

The General having taken this Petition into his Consideration, and heard all that was said in pursuance of it, did after great Deliberation come to the following Resolution :

*His Grace readily consents to what is desir'd by the Petitioners ; and is willing to receive any Advice they shall be pleas'd to offer for the Security of this Province, and the farther successful Management of the War against the Common Enemy.*

Signed by Order,

Robert Gorge, Secretary.

What was done by the General, and the Gentlemen of *Ulster* ; what afterwards by King *William*, and General *Ginkle* ; and what by the several Lords Lieutenants, and Lords Justices of that Kingdom, being to be met with in the History of the Reign of King *William* ; I shall not repeat it here ; my chief Design was to shew King *James's* Tyranny, and the Cruelty and Injustice of his Adherents ; which it is hop'd will be a Lesson to all good Britons to beware of trusting any



any such Men hereafter. For where can we hope for another King *William*, or another King *George*, to deliver us, when our Folly and Credulity have brought us into the extreamest Peril ?

I have had Occasion in the preceeding Pages to speak of Sir *Terence Dermot*, Lord-Mayor of *Dublin* when King *James* was there ; of whom I know the following Particulars, which will give us great Light into some Part of the History of *Ireland*, and King *James*. This Sir *Terence* was a Merchant at *Dublin*, a very fair Dealer, but a Bigot to *Popery*. Some time before King *James* came from *France*, he wrote a Letter to Mr. *John Gardner*, a Merchant of *London*, who was his Correspondent, to know his Opinion of Things, that he might govern himself accordingly. That Merchant, who was very Zealous for the *Revolution*, and a Man of good Understanding and Intelligence, gave Sir *Terence* his best Advice : That Affairs were likely to stand as they did in *England*, that King *James* might probably come to *Ireland*, but that Kingdom must follow the Fate of *Great-Britain*, whatever Struggle the *Irish* might make, and whatever Trouble they might for a Time give the *English* ; that King *William* had the Money, the Fleet, and the Hearts of the People, which would infallibly fix him on the Throne, especially, when there was a Confederacy form'd, which wou'd keep the *French* King in Play on the Continent. The same good Advice he gave to a Friend of Sir *Terence Dermot's* Capt. *Thomas Nugent*, a *West-India* Merchant, desiring them both to be Neuter. Captain *Nugent* did as he advis'd him ; but Sir *Terence* was prevail'd upon by King *James* to be Lord-Mayor of *Dublin*, and a Representative in his



his Parliament for that City. This necessarily drew him into several Illegal Actions ; and after the Battel of the *Boyne*, fearing to be call'd to Account, he fled with King *James* to *France*. He had not been there long before he was weary of his Banishment, and apply'd to his Friend, the Merchant of *London*, to procure him a Pardon, which was not very easily done. He propos'd to give 500 Guineas to any Person that wou'd solicit it effectually ; and with great Difficulty, a Promise of it was obtain'd in Favour to a Gentleman who had been very serviceable to King *William*, and was to have the Gratuity. In the mean Time, the *Jacobites* in *England* represented their Strength so formidably to the *French* King, that he resolv'd to make an Attempt to restore King *James* ; in order to which, he Equipt one of the strongest Fleets he ever put to Sea ; and posted an Army of 25000 at *La Hogue*, on the Sea-Coasts, to be ready to be transported with the Abdicated King to *England*. This Enterprize was thought so well concerted, that 'twas impossible it should miscarry, considering that the *English* and *Dutch* Fleets were not joyn'd when the *French* were at Sea : And the *Jacobites* had assur'd the *French* Court, that most of the Sea-Officers wou'd joyn King *James*. Upon this, Sir *Terence Dermot* writes to his Correspondent to stop his Hand, for he wou'd give nothing. His Correspondent had past his Word for the 500 Guineas. However, the Gentleman that was to have had them easily discharg'd him from it, hearing how disingenuously this Catholick Refugee had dealt by them. A little while after, Admiral *Russel* beat the *French* Fleet ; Their Capital Ships were burnt in sight of King *James* at  
La



*La Hogue* : That poor Prince return'd to *St. Ger-  
mains* in Despair; and *Sir Terence* writes again  
earnestly to his Merchant to resume the Treaty  
for the Pardon on the old Terms, but it wou'd  
not do; his Disingenuity had so disgusted the  
Gentleman that he wou'd not concern himself  
in it. And his Folly, in building so much on the  
vain Accounts the *Jacobites* sent to *France*, and  
on the *French* King's Assistance, so afflicted him,  
that he took it to Heart and dy'd. His Friend,  
*Captain Nugent*, carefully avoided concerning  
Himself in the Outrages committed by the *Ca-  
tholicks* on the *Protestants*, and took the first Op-  
portunity to go for *England*, where he purchas'd  
a very pleasant Retirement, and Liv'd and Dy'd  
in *Hertfordshire*; an Example to all Wise and  
Honest *Papists*, who live under a Protestant Con-  
stitution.

As these *Memoirs* are receiv'd by the Publick,  
I shall communicate others, of the Reign of  
King *William*, and Queen *Anne*; which will fur-  
ther prove the Design of the *Tories*, to destroy  
the *Protestant-Interest* in *Ireland*; and that *Ormond*  
and *Phipps* went as ready a Way to do it as ever  
*Tyrconnell* did, excepting only, that they had no  
Time to raise a *Popish* Army.



*A True and Compleat LIST of the  
Lords Spiritual and Temporal ; to-  
gether with the Knights , Citizens,  
and Burgesſes, of the Parliament of  
IRELAND, held at Chicheſter-  
House in Dublin, Wednesday the  
4th of October, 1692.*

N. B. This was the next Parliament Cho-  
ſen after King James's, and it ſat almoſt  
all King William's Reign.

**S**IR Charles Porter,  
*Knight, Lord-Chan-  
cellor.*

Dr. Michael Boyle, *Lord  
Archbiſhop of Armagh,  
Primate of Ireland.*

Dr. Fran. Maſh, *Arch-  
biſhop of Dublin*

Dr. Narciffus Maſh,  
*Archbiſhop of Caſhell*

Dr. Joſeph Veſey, *Arch-  
biſhop of Tuam*

Richard Earl of Corke,  
*Lord Treafurer*

**D U K E S.**

Butler D. of Ormond.  
Schomberg D. of Lein-  
ſter.

**M A R Q U E S S E S.**

**E A R L S.**



## E A R L S:

Fitzgerald *Earl of Kildare*

O Bryan *Earl of Thomond*

Burk *Earl of Clanriccard*

Touchett *E. of Castlehaven*

Boyle *Earl of Corke*

Mc. Donnel *E. of Antrim*

Nugent *Earl of Westmeath*

Dillon *Earl of Roscommon*

Ridgeway *Earl of Londonderry.*

Fielding *Earl of Desmond*

Brabason *E. of Meath*

Barry *Earl of Barrymore*

Vaughan *Earl of Carbury*

Plunkett *E. of Fingale*

Chichester *Earl of Donnegall.*

Lambert *E. of Cavan*

O Bryan *Earl of Inchiquin*

Macarty *Earl of Clan-carty*

Boyle *Earl of Orrery*

Coote *E. of Montrath*

Moore *E. of Drogheda*

Talbot *Earl of Waterford and Wexford*

Montgomery *Earl of Montalexander*

Palmer *Earl of Castlemain*

Taafe *Earl of Carlingford.*

Power *E. of Tyrone*

Jones *E. of Ranelagh*

Aungier *Earl of Longford*

Forbes *E. of Granard*

Dungan *Earl of Lymrick*

Coote *E. of Ballymore*

Ginkell *E. of Athlone*

## VISCOUNTS.

Preston *Viscount Gormanston*

Roch. *Vis. Fermoy*

Butler *Viscount Mountgarret*

Villiers *Vis. Grandison*

Annesly *Vis. Valentia*

Dillon *Viscount Castello and Gallen*

Netterville *Vis. Dowth*

Loftus *Vis. Ely*



Beaumont *Vis.* Swords  
 Magennis *Vis.* Iveagh  
 Needham *Vis.* Kilmurry  
 Sarsfield *Viscount* Kil-  
 mallock  
 Burk *Visc.* Mayo  
 Sanderson *Vis.* Castle-  
 lowne  
 Chaworth *Vis.* Armagh  
 Scudamore *Vis.* Sligoe  
 Lumly *Vis.* Waterford  
 Smith *Vis.* Strangford  
 Wenman *Vis.* Tuam  
 Molineux *Vis.* Marybo-  
 rough  
 Fairfax *Vis.* Emmly  
 Butler *Vis.* Ikerin  
 Fitz-Williams *Viscount*  
 Merryon  
 O Dempsey *Vis.* Glen-  
 malier  
 Cockaine *Vis.* Cullen  
 Tracey *Viscount* Rath-  
 coole  
 Smith *Vis.* Carrington of  
 Barrefore  
 Bulkley *Vis.* Cashell  
 Brounker *Vis.* Lyons  
 Ogle *Vis.* Catherlogh  
 Butler *Vis.* Galmoy  
 Barnewell *Vis.* King-  
 sland  
 Boyle *Vis.* Shannon  
 Skevington *Vis.* Masse-  
 reene

Cholmondly *Vis.* Kells  
 Fanshaw *Vis.* Dromore  
 O Bryan *Vis.* Clare  
 Trevor *Viscount* Dun-  
 ganon  
 Boyle *Vis.* Dungarvan  
 Berkely *Vis.* Fitzhard-  
 ing of Beerhaven  
 Caulfield *Vis.* Charle-  
 mont  
 Wingfield *Vis.* Power-  
 scourt  
 Boyle *Vis.* Bleffington  
 Lane *Viscount* Lanesbo-  
 rough  
 Dawney *Vis.* Down  
 Parsons *Vis.* Ross  
 Steward *Vis.* Montjoy  
 Loftus *Vis.* Lisburne,  
*Extinct*  
 Bourke *Vis.* Galway  
 Brown *Vis.* Kenmare  
 Mac Carty *Vis.* Mount-  
 cashell  
 Cheevers *Vis.* Mount  
 Leinster

## BISHOPS.

Dopping *Bp.* of Meath  
 Morton, *Bishop* of Kil-  
 dare  
 Otway *Bishop* of Offory  
 and Kilkenny  
 Hackett



Hackett Bp. of Down  
and Connor

Wettenall Bp. of Corke  
and Rosse

Smith Bp. of Raphoe  
Wiseman Bishop of Dro-  
more

King Bishop of Derry  
Tennison Bp. of Clog-  
her

Vigors Bp. of Fernes and  
Leighlin

Fitzgerald Bp. of Clon-  
fert

Foy Bp. of Waterford  
and Lisinore

Floyd Bp. of Killala and  
Achonvy

Digby Bp. of Elphin

Wilson Bp. of Lymerick-  
Aghadore, &c.

— Bishop of Ardagh

— Bishop of Kilmore

— Bishop of Cloyne

— Bishop of Kilaloo

## BARONS.

Birmingham Baron of  
Athenry

Coursey Bar. of Kinsale

Fitz-Morris Baron of  
Kerry and Lixnare

Fleming Bar. of Slane

St. Lawrence Baron of  
Howth

Barnewall Bar. of Trim-  
lestown

Plunkett Baron of Dun-  
fany

Butler Baron of Dun-  
boyne

Fitzpatrick Bar. of Up-  
per-Ossory

Plunkett Bar. of Lowth

Burke Baron of Castle-  
Connell

Butler Baron of Cohair

Burk Baron of Brittas

Steward Bar. of Castle-  
Steward, Extinct

Foliot Baron of Bally-  
shannon

Maynard Bar. of Wick-  
low

George Bar. of Dundalk

Digby Bar. of Geashill

Fitz-Williams Baron of  
Lifford

Blaney Bar. of Monag-  
han

Malone Baron of Glen-  
mallum and Courchy

Herbert Baron of Castle  
Island

Calvert Baron of Balti-  
more

Brereton Bar. of Lough-  
lin

Hare Bar. of Coleraine  
Sherard



Sherard Bar. of Leitrim  
Magwire Baron of In-  
niskilling

Hamilton Baron of Stra-  
bane

Hawley Baron of Dun-  
cannon

Allington Baron of Kil-  
lard

King Bar. of Kingston

Barry Bar. of Santry

Annelly Bar. of Altham

Bellew Bar. of Duleck

Petty Bar. of Shelborne

Fitton Baron of Gawf-  
worth

Bourk Baron of Bophin

Nugent Baron of River-  
ston

Cutts Bar. of Gowran

Coningesby Baron of  
Clanbrazil

Borough of Old Leighlin

John Dunbar Esq;

Edward Jones Esq;

County of Dublin.

Chambre Brabason Esq;

John Allen Esq;

City of Dublin.

Sir Mich. Mitchel Lord  
Mayor

Tho. Coote Esq; Re-  
corder

University of Dublin.

Sir Cyrill Wich Kt.

Wil. Molyneux Esq;

City of Drogheda

Lord Charles Moor

Alderm. Edw. Singelton

Borough of Newcastle.

Capt. Richard Maurice

Daniel Reading Esq;

Borough of Swords.

Richard Forster Esq;

John Reading Esq;

The COMMONS.

County of Kilkenny.

LEINSTER.

County of Catherlogh.

Sir Tho. Butler Bar.

Lieutenant Col. Tench

Burrough of Catherlogh

Sir William Ruffel Bar.

Walter Weldon Esq;

Col. Rich. Coote

Col. William Ponsonby

Borough of Callen.

Sir Henry Weymes Kt.

Sam. Booth Esq;

Borough of Ennistearge.

Robert Stopford Esq;

Edward Deane Esq;

S

Borough



*Borough of Gowran*  
Sir Charles Meredith  
Geo. Warburton, Esq;

*Borough of Knock-*  
*topher*

Will. Robinson, Esq;  
Anthony Maud, Esq;

*City of Kilkenny*  
Col. Robert Smith

Josias Haydock, Esq;

*Borough of St. Kennis*  
Sir Christopher Wan-  
desfords

Richard Connell, Esq;

*Borough of Tho-*  
*mastown*

John Hayes, Esq;

Will. Hanison, Esq;

*County of Kildare*

Robert Fitzgerald, Esq;

George Fitzgerald, Esq;

*Borough of Athy*

John Davis, Esq;

Rich. Lock, Esq;

*Borough of Kildare*

Francis Robarts, Esq;

Tho. Medlicot, Esq;

*Borough of Naas*

John Aylmer, Esq;

Nich. Jones, Esq;

*King's County*

Sir Fran. Blundel, Bar.

William Parsons, Esq;

*Borough of Birr*

*Borough of Banagher*

William Sprig, Esq;

Tho. L' Estrange, Esq;

*Borough of Philipstown*

Peter Purefoy, Esq;

Duke Giffard, Esq;

*County of Longford*

Sir Robert Newcomen,

*Baronet*

Robert Choppin, Esq;

*Town of Longford*

Francis Cuffe, Esq;

John Nicholas, Esq;

*Borough of Granard*

Col. Robert Smith

Sir Walter Plunket, Kt.

*Borough of Lanesbo-*

*rough*

Fergus Farrel, Esq;

Sir Humphry Jervis, Kt.

*County of Lowth*

Sir Will. Tichborne

Tho. Bellingham, Esq;

*Borough of Atherdee*

James Tisdell, Esq;

Henry Tichborne, Esq;

*Borough of Carlingford*

Elnathan Summ, Esq;

Zach. Sedgewick, Esq;

*Bo-*



*Borough of Dundalke*

William Shaw, *Esq;*

Tho. Percivall, *Esq;*

*Borough of Dunliew*

Blaney Townley, *Esq;*

Robert Aylway, *Esq;*

*County of Meath*

John Osborne, *Esq;*

Cha. Meredith, *Esq;*

*Borough of Athboy*

Tho. Bligh, *Esq;*

Peter Westenrah, *Esq;*

*Borough of Dulee*

Sir Arthur Langford

Andrew Ram, *Esq;*

*Borough of Kells*

Sir John Dillon, *Kt.*

Tho. Taylor, *Esq;*

*Borough of Navan*

Arth. Meredith, *Esq;*

Francis Osborn, *Gent.*

*Borough of Ratoath*

Edward Corker, *Esq;*

Dr. Robert Gorges

*Borough of Trim*

Stafford Lightburn

Gerald Weisley, *Esq;*

*Queen's County*

John Weaver, *Esquire,*  
*Sen.*

John Weaver, *Esquire,*  
*Jun.*

*Borough of Ballinakill*

John Barington, *Esq;*

Daniel Weaver, *Esq;*

*Borough of Maryboro-*

*rough*

John Weaver, *Esq;*

St. Leger Gilbert, *Esq;*

*Borough of Portar-*

*lington*

Daniel Gahan, *Esq;*

Rich. Warburton, *Esq;*

*County of Westmeath*

Rob. Rochfort, *Esq;*

Dillon Pollard, *Esq;*

*Borough of Athlone*

Arth. St. George, *Esq;*

Will. Hardwick, *Esq;*

*Borough of Foor*

James Nugent, *Esq;*

John Adams, *Esq;*

*Borough of Kilbegan*

Oliver Lambert, *Esq;*

John Weakly, *Esq;*

*Borough of Mullingar*

Col. Roger Moor

Pat. Dun, *M. D.*

*County of Wicklow*

John Price, *Esq;*

Rob. Stratford, *Esq;*



*Borough of Athlone*

*Borough of Blessington*

Sir Rich. Levings, Kt.

Will. Crow, Esq;

*Borough of Baltinglass*

Sir James Shean, Kt.  
and Bar.

Rich. Thompson, Esq;

*Borough of Caresford*

Tho. Whitchet, Esq;

Rich. Edwards, Esq;

*Borough of Wicklow*

Rich. Reynell, Esq;

Nath. King, Esq;

*County of Wexford*

Sir John Ivory, Kt.

Philip Savage, Esq;

*Borough of Bannow*

Nath. Boyse, Gent.

John Cliffe, Esq;

*Borough of Clamine*

Henry Loftus, Esq;

Tho. Philips, Esq;

*Borough of Enniscorthy*

John Seymour, Esq;

Richard Barry, Esq;

*Borough of Feathard*

Dudley Loftus, D. L.

Frederick Porter, Esq;

*Borough of Newborough, al. Gory*

Abel Ram, Esq;

Andrew Ram, Esq;

*Borough of New Ross*

Robert Doyne, Esq;

Tho. Crawford, Esq;

*Borough of Taghmon*

Patrick Lambert, Esq;

Anderson Sanders

*Town of Wexford*

John Pultney, Esq;

John Fen, Esq;

MUNSTER.

*County of Cork*

Henry Boyle, Esq;

Sir St. John Broderick

*Borough of Baltimore*

Tho. Beecher, Jun.

Edw. Richardson, Esq;

*Borough of Bandon-bridge*

Sir Will. Moore, Bar.

Edward Riggs, Esq;

*City of Cork*

Alan Broderick, Esq;

Robert Rogers, Esq;

*Borough of Cloghne-kilty*

Piercy Freake, Esq;

Francis Bernard, Esq;



*Borough of Kingsale*

Jonas Howel, *Esq*;  
Edw. Southwell, *Esq*;

*Borough of Mallow*

John Jephson, *Esq*;  
Laur. Clayton, *Esq*;

*Borough of Youghall*

Henry Boyle, *Esq*;  
Rob. Fitzgerald, *Esq*;

*County of Clare*

Sir Jos. Williamson, *Kt.*  
Sir Donogh O-Bryan  
*Borough of Ennis*  
John Gore, *Gent.*  
Francis Burton, *Gent.*

*County of Kerry*

Tho. Fitzmorris, *Esq*;  
Edward Denny, *Esq*;  
*Borough of Ardfert*  
Fred. Porter, *Esq*;  
Chris. Dominick, *Esq*;  
*Borough of Dingle-  
Cough*  
Will. Fitzmorris, *Esq*;  
Fred. Mullins, *Esq*;  
*Borough of Tralee*  
John Blenerhasset, *Esq*;  
James Waller, *Esq*;

*County of Lymerick*

*Borough of Askeaton*

*Borough of Kilmalock*

*City of Lymerick*

Sir Cha. Feilding, *Kt.*  
Joseph Coghlan, *Esq*;

*County of Tipperary*

Sir John Meade, *Kt.*  
Stephen Moore, *Esq*;  
*Borough of Clonmell*  
Rich. Moore, *Esq*;  
Rob. Blenerhasset, *Esq*;  
*Town of Cashell*  
Samuel Green, *Esq*;  
Samuel Hughes, *Esq*;  
*Borough of Feathard*  
Lieut. Col. Tho. Cleere  
Richard Sankey, *Esq*;  
*Borough of Thurles*  
*Town of Tipperary*

*County of Waterford*

Brigadier Fitz-Villiers  
Joseph Ivie, *Esq*;



*Borough of Dungarvan*  
 Cha. Boucher, Esq;  
 Will. Buckner, Esq;

*Borough of Lismore*  
 Arthur Shean, Esq;  
 George Rogers, Esq;

*Borough of Tallow*  
 Col. Robert Smith  
 Major Sam. Maynard

*City of Waterford*

Anthony Luxbury, Esq;  
 Henry Nicholls, Esq;

U L S T E R.

*County of Armagh*

Arthur Brownloe, Esq;  
 Will. Richardson, Esq;

*Borough of Armagh*  
 Rich. Reynell, Esq;  
 Marmad. Coghill, Esq;  
*Borough of Charlemont*  
 John Pultney, Esq;  
 Richard Gorges, Esq;

*County of Antrim*

Clotworthy Skeffington, Esq;  
 Sir Robert Colvil, Baronet

*Borough of Antrim*  
 Sir Robert Adair  
 Arthur Upton, Esq;

*Borough of Belfast*  
 James Maccarty, Esq;  
 Sir Rich. Levinge, Kt.

*Borough of Carrickfergus*  
 Henry Davis, Esq;  
 Henry Clements, Esq;

*Borough of Lisburn*  
 Edw. Harrison, Esq;  
 Randal Bryce, Esq;

*County of Cavan*

Sir Charles Meredith  
 Geo. Warburton, Esq;  
*Borough of Belturbet*  
 Francis Butler, Esq;  
 John Warburton, Esq;

*Borough of Cavan*  
 Robert Sanders, Esq;  
 Thomas Ash, Esq;

*County of Down*

Sir Arth. Royden, Bar.  
 James Hamilton, of  
 Bangor, Esq;

*Borough of Bangor*  
 Francis Annesby, Esq;  
 David Campbell, Esq;

*Borough of Down*  
 James Hamilton, Esq;  
 Nicholas Price, Esq;

*Borough of Hillsborough*  
 Sir John Mac Gill  
 Will. Shaw, of Ganway  
 Bo.



*Borough of Killeleagh*

Dr. Patrick Dun

James Sloan, *Esq*;

*Borough of Newtown*

Robert Echlin, *Esq*;

Tho. Knox, *Esq*;

*Borough of Newry*

Sir John Trevor, *Kt.*

Frederick Porter, *Esq*;

*County of Donnegall*

Gust. Hamilton, *Esq*;

Cha. Hamilton, *Esq*;

*Borough of Ballyshannon*

John Foliot, *Esq*;

Francis Foliot, *Esq*;

*Borough of Donnegall*

John Hamilton, *Esq*;

Will. Conelly, *Esq*;

*Borough of Lifford*

Hugh Hamill, *Esq*;

John Montgomery, *Esq*;

*Borough of Killebegs*

Hen. Conyngham, *Esq*;

Tho. Smith, *Esq*;

*Borough of Johnstown*

James Hamilton, *Esq*;

Cha. Melvill, *Esq*;

*County of Fermanagh*

Abr. Creighton, *Esq*;

James Corry, *Gent.*

*Borough of Inniskilling*

Sir Mich. Coll, *Kt.*

Sir Arth. Coll, *Kt.*

*County of Londonderry*

Sir Trist. Berrisford

Geo. Philips, *Esq*;

*Borough of Colerain*

William Lesly, *Esq*;

John Davis, *Esq*;

*City of Londonderry*

Rob. Rochfort, *Esq*;

David Carnes, *Esq*;

*Borough of Lamnevaldy, alias Newtown*

Hugh Rowley, *Esq*;

Stephen Ludlow, *Esq*;

*County of Monaghan*

Will. Barton, *Esq*;

Dacres Barret, *Esq*;

*Borough of Monaghan*

Charles Dering, *Esq*;

Edw. Ford, *Esq*;

*County of Tyrone*

Hen. Mervin, *Esq*;

James Hamilton, *Esq*;

*Borough of Agher*

James Montray, *Esq*;

Arch. Richardson, *Esq*;

*Town of Clogher*

Edw. Davis, *Esq*;

Steph. Ludlow, *Esq*;

Bo-



*Borough of Dungannon*  
Sir Rob. Staples, *Bar.*  
John Hamilton, *Esq;*

*Borough of Strabane*  
Sir Matthew Bridges  
Oliver Mac Cashland

CONNAUGHT.

*County of Galway*

Sir Oliver St. George,  
*Kt. and Bar.*

John Eyre, *Esq;*  
*Borough of Athenry*

Edw. Pearce, *Esq;*  
Rich. Whaley, *Esq;*

*Borough of Galway*  
Sir Henry Bellafys  
Neh. Donnellan, *Esq;*

*Borough of Tuam*  
Sir Francis Brewster  
Gilbert Ormsby, *Esq;*

*County of Leitrim*

James Wynne, *Esq;*  
John Reynolds, *Esq;*  
*Borough of Carickdrum-*  
*rusk*

Owen Wynn, *Esq;*  
Roger Smith, *Esq;*

*Borough of Jamestown*  
John Mahon, *Esq;*  
Robert Smith, *Esq;*

*County of Mayo*

Sir Henry Bingham  
Francis Cuffe, *Esq;*  
*Borough of Castlebarr*  
John Bingham, *Esq;*  
Robert Ormsby, *Esq;*

*County of Roscommon*

Sir Robert King, *Bar.*  
Col. George St. George

*Borough of Abbyboyl*  
Will. Handcock, *Esq;*  
Stephen Ludlow, *Esq;*  
*Borough of Roscommon*

James Sloare, *Esq;*  
Capt. Henry Sandford

*Borough of Tulsk*  
Will. Neave, *Esq;*  
Will. Caulfield, *Esq;*

*County of Sligoe*

Edw. Wingfield, *Esq;*  
Hugh Morgan, *Esq;*

*Borough of Sligoe*  
Percy Gethings, *Esq;*  
Theo. Jones, *Esq;*



I N I S.













7/97







Oldmixon, John,

Memoirs of Ireland from the Restoration to the Present Times

London 1716

Brit. 420 d

urn:nbn:de:bvb:12-bsb10281205-0